

NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES  
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

# **PATROL REPORTS**

DISTRICT: CENTRAL

STATION: Abau

VOLUME No: 15

ACCESSION No: 496.

1958 - 1960

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,  
PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.



# Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



**Copyright:** Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

**Use:** This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

**Constraints:** This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

**Note on digitized version:** A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL REPORT OF: ABAU  
 ACCESSION No. 496  
 VOL. No: 15: 1958-1960 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 21

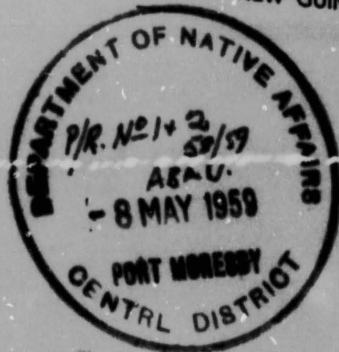
REPORT NO:	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
[1] 12-59/60	6	Clark HE ADO	West Coast Marshall Lagoon		22.2.60-27.2.60
[2] 11-59/60	7	Clark HE ADO	West Coast		15.2.60-20.2.60
[3] 10-59/60	13	Clark HE ADO	Inland Robinson River & West Coast		5.2.60-14.2.60
[4] 9-59/60	11	Clark HE ADO	Inland Robinson River, West Coast		23.1.60-1.2.60
[ ]		Clark HE	& Marshall Lagoon - Mailu		
[5] 7-59/60	4	Clark HE ADO	West Coast Marshall Lagoon, Auaa		16.11.59-31.12.59
[ ]			Inland Robinson River & Mailu		
[6] 9-59/60	1	Clark HE ADO	[ Attachment ] West Coast, Inland		
[7] 8-59/60	24	Clark HE	Marshall Lagoon, West Coast, Inland		4.1.60-21.1.60
[ ]			Robinson River, Mailu		
[8] 7-59/60	38	Clark HE ADO	West Coast, Marshall Lagoon, Auaa		16.11.59-31.12.59
[ ]			Inland Robinson River & Mailu		
[9] 6-59/60	7	Clark HE ADO	West Coast		11.11.59-14.11.59
[10] 5-59/60	3	Clark HE ADO	Mailu		4.11.59-8.11.59
[11] 7-59/60	33	Clark HE ADO	Marshall Lagoon, West Coast, Inland		14.11.59-31.12.59
[ ]			Robinson River, Mailu		
[12] 4-59/60	4	Clark HE ADO	West Coast - Marshall Lagoon		26.10.59-30.10.59
[13] 12-59/60	1	Clark HE ADO	West Coast - Marshall Lagoon		22.2.60-27.2.60
[14] 8-59/60	1	Clark HE ADO	Marshall Lagoon, West Coast, Inland		4.1.60-21.1.60
[ ]			Inland Robinson River, Mailu		
[15] 3-59/60	10	Clark HE ADO	Marshall Lagoon, West Coast, Auaa		29.9.59-20.10.59
[ ]			Inland Robinson River & Mailu		
[16] 2-59/60	4	Clark HE ADO	West Coast, Marshall Lagoon		7.9.59-12.9.59







TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



In Reply  
Please Quote  
20-1  
Department of Native Affairs,  
PORT MORESBY,  
KONEDUBU.

5th May, 1959.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

Patrol Nos. 1 and 2 1958/59 - ABAU.

Receipt is acknowledged of the above memoranda of patrol. It is noted that you have taken all necessary local action.

I agree with your comment that an officer on patrol must concentrate on native problems in the field. The mechanics of carrying out a goal must not sidetrack achievement of the goal itself.

*A.A. Roberts*  
(A.A. Roberts.)  
Director

ADO Chan.

*In your information.*

*DR Chan*

*ADO Chan*  
*12/5/59*



ABA, P. R. NO. 1-52/30  
4233

21st April, 1959.

Assistant District Officer,  
[redacted]

ABA, P. R. NO. 1-52/30

Receipt is acknowledged of the documentary report and  
the Camping Allowance Claim is signed and returned herewith.

*J. E. Vanden*  
**(J. E. VANDEN)**  
**ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER**

REPLY TO:

The Director,  
Department of Native Affairs,  
FORT MERRICK.

For your information, please.

ATT

*J. E. Vanden*  
**(J. E. VANDEN)**  
**ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER**



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

HBC:wg.



In Reply  
Please Quote

No. 30-1-12/804.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. CENTRAL DISTRICT.

2nd April, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL REPORT NO. 1/58-59  
CONDUCTED BY MR. H.E. CLARK, A/A.D.O.

Enclosed, in duplicate, please find report  
of a routine patrol conducted by Mr. H.E. CLARK in November,  
1958.

The patrol was a routine nature and warrants  
no special comments.

The late submission of this report is  
regretted but is due to overwork.

Camping allowance claim is enclosed for  
your signature please.

HERBERT E. CLARK.  
Actg. Assistant District Officer.

Enc: Patrol Report No. 1/58-59.





DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 1/58-59 Subdistrict MORESBY District CENTRAL  
Officer Conducting Patrol HERBERT E. CLARK Acting Asst. Dist. Officer.  
Census Division Patrolled M.I.L.U.

Objects of Patrol Revision 1958-59 Census; 2. Collection 1958 Personal Tax;  
3. Native Labour Inspections; 4. Routine Administration.

Date Patrol Commenced 6th November, 1958 Date Completed 28th November, 1958  
Duration—days 23 days.

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- Native Labour Inspection Report No.1/58-59 File 37-8-1;
- Native Labour Inspection Report No.2/58-59 File 37-8-2;
- File 1-1/34-2/34-11/337 of 20th November, 1958;
- File 14-13/413 of 5th December, 1958;
- Native Labour Inspection Report No.3/58-59 File 37-8-3;
- Native Labour Inspection Report No.4/58-59 File 37-8-4.

*HERBERT E. CLARK*  
HERBERT E. CLARK.  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.

Acting Assistant District Officer.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Fort Moresby.

*Chawap...*  
District Officer.

*S.O. copy*



THURSDAY 6th November, 1958: 1040 Departed Abau aboard m.v. "LOLORUA" in company with Mr. Patrol Officer H.F. FRANZ officer in charge, MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Accompanied by Constables WABUNESI and UKAIA and Interpreter SIMON BOIDA. 1240 ahead of BARAMATA Estate. 1325 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met by Mr. D.P. TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate Mr. K. GEE of P.W.D., CAPE RODNEY, Mr. G.C. ELWORTHY of MERANI Estate and Mr. H. ZIECK, Department of Lands, Field Officer. Mr. H.F. FRANZ proceeded to LALAJURA on Police work. 1420 in company with Mr. K. GEE of PWD. inspected proposed new wharf site, access road from wharf to LALAJURA airstrip and the LALAJURA airstrip. Returned to OTOMATA Estate. Collected Mr. H.F. FRANZ and proceeded to OTOMATA Sawmill and Timber Company, COCOALANDS. Conducted investigation into alleged assault. Constable WABUNESI sent to arrest accused. Returned to proposed new wharf site. 6" x 1" timber loaded on "LOLORUA". Mr. H.F. Franz departed aboard "LOLORUA" for MARSHALL LAGOON patrol post. Proceeded to OTOMATA Estate. Spent the night at OTOMATA Estate.

FRIDAY 7th November, 1958: 0600 office work until 0730. "LOLORUA" arrived ex MARSHALL LAGOON. Loaded 5" x 2" timber for ABAU. 0900 Mr. K. GEE, PWD. arrived OTOMATA Estate. In company with Mr. K. Gee to OTOMATA Sawmill and Timber Company. Conducted Court for Native Matters - threatening behaviour. 1030 from OTOMATA Sawmill to HANAMOA Estate. Thence to TUTUBU Creek to inspect bridge. 1215 to LALAJURA airstrip. Met aircraft from PORT MORESBY with Mr. GRAHAM Agronomist, D.A.S.F. and Mr. V. WASILEWSKY, Field Officer, Department of LANDS. Discussed Crown Lands suitable for Soldiers Settlement Scheme. 1320 returned to OTOMATA Estate. 1430 - 1700 office work. Spent another night at OTOMATA estate.

SATURDAY 8th November, 1958: 0515 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard m.v. "LOLORUA" 0845 arrived ABAU. Morning spent in office. Spent the night at ABAU.

SUNDAY 9th November, 1958: In company with Constables WABUNESI and BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.M.O. RAKI-PALA and personal attendant PALA TAERA departed ABAU 1500 aboard m.v. "LOLORUA" 1545 anchored off DEDELE Estate. All patrol stores unloaded and taken by tractor to Estate. 1700 "LOLORUA" departed en route SAMARAI to be slipped for regular overhaul. 1745 Constable BOGAJIWAI to SI'INI Village. Spent the night at DEDELE Estate. Heavy rain fell overnight.

MONDAY 10th November, 1958: 0630 Conducted Native Labour Inspection of DEDELE Estate. (N.L.I.R. No.1/58-59 File 37-8-1 refers) advised Employer and employees of forthcoming personal tax collection in approximately 2 weeks. Issued certificate of Registration - firearms. 1130 departed DEDELE Estate by tractor. 1145 arrived SI'INI Village. 1230 conducted census check - 101 - an increase of 10. Collected tax 19 at £2 = £38. 1 Total exemption granted. Routine Administration, minor civil suits. Paid V.C's of MAGORE and KERIA. Medical inspection. 1730 - 1900 office work. 1930 - 2200 office work. Spent night at SI'INI village. Heavy rain overnight.

TUESDAY 11th November, 1958: 0600 - 0700 settling minor civil suits. 0825 departed SI'INI by canoe. 0855 ashore at DEDELE Estate. Patrol gear loaded on tractor. 0930 met by BORU carriers. 0935 on foot along beach. 1210 arrived BORU village. 1400 conducted census check - 254 - an increase of 25. Collected Tax 54 at £2-1 at £1 = £109 4 exemptions granted - 3 total - partial. Routine administration. 3 Court for Native Matters & civil jurisdiction. Worked until 2330. Spent the night at BORU village.



WEDNESDAY 12th November, 1958: 0630 departed BORU. 0755 OIBO village. 0600 mail arrived ex ABAU. MAGAUBO village. 1030 conducted census check - 115 - no change since last census. Collected Tax 23 at £2 = £46. 2 total exemptions granted. Routine administration. N.M.T.A. Payments made. Renewal of S.A.P's. 1530 to Rest House. 1545 on foot to TABLE POINT Estate. 1600. Conducted Native Labour Inspection (N.L.I.R. No. 2/58-59 File 37-8-2 refers). Collected Tax-1 at £2. 1700 returned to MAGAUBO. 1715 - 1830 and 1900 - 2100 office work. Spent night at MAGAUBO Village.

THURSDAY 13th November, 1958: 0655 Departed MAGAUBO by canoe 1340 arrived DARAVA. 1430 - 1800 routine administration. 1900 - 2100 office work. Spent the night at DARAVA Village. Constable HEARO to ABAU with mail.

FRIDAY 14th November, 1958: 0620 Constable SERGIUS arrived ex ABAU with mail. 0730 conducted census check of LABU village - 62 - decrease of 6. Collected Tax 12 at £2 = £24. No exemptions. Conducted census check of DARAVA - 160 - increase of 9. Collected Tax 42 at £2 = £84. 3 total exemptions granted. Discussd with DARAVA land heads on availability of land (my memo 1-1/34-2/34-11/337 of 20th November, 1958 refers). Routine administration. Minor civil suits. 1700 to Rest House. 1830 - 2200 office work. Spent another night at DARAVA village.

SATURDAY 15th November, 1958: 0530 Departed DARAVA by canoe. Fell while launching canoe and badly gashed third toe on left foot. 1340 arrived DEBA. 1500 conducted census check - 44 - an increase of 3. Collected Tax 16 at £2 = £32. 2 total exemptions granted. Conducted investigation into land known as LEA. (my memo 14-13 refers). Routine administration. 2 Courts for Native Matters - failing to appear for census taking. 1900 to Rest House. 2000 - 2200 office work. Night spent at DEBA village.

SUNDAY 16th November, 1958: 0700 - 0930 conducted investigation into land known as LEA (my memo 14-13 refers). 0945 departed DEBA on foot. 1105 arrived MOGUBO Estate. Met by Constables IDO and UNIDO. Remained the day at MOGUBO Estate as guest of Mr. W.A. Gordon, relieving Manager. 2000 Mr. McKenzie, Co-operative Officer, LOUPOM arrived. Discussed official matters with Mr. MCKENZIE until 2300. Spent the night at MOGUBO estate.

MONDAY 17th November, 1958: 0830 conducted Native Labour Inspection of MOGUBO Estate. (N.L.I.R. No. 3/58-59 File 37-8-3 refers). 8 signs on attested. E.A.P. issued. Collected Tax 44 at £2 = £88. Constables IDO and UNIDO left at MOGUBO Estate to join M.V. "MOISANA" and proceed ABAU. 1645 departed MOGUBO Estate on foot. 1710 arrived L.M.S. station IRUNA and 1715 arrived KULELE. 1830 - 1930 office work. 1930 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with mail. Spent night at KULELE village.

TUESDAY 18th November, 1958: 0700 conducted Court for Native Matters - adultery - 0800 conducted census check - 295 - an increase of 6. Collected Tax 42 at £2. 2 at £1 = £86. 4 exemptions granted - 2 partial 2 complete. Mr. W.A. GORDON of MOGUBO estate arrived KULELE. 1 sign on attested. 1500 departed KULELE 1505 arrived L.M.S. Station IRUNA. Inspected site of New Government school at MAGARIDA - which adjoins IRUNA. There are 147 students at the L.M.S. school at IRUNA and only 1 teacher. Collected Tax 2 at £2 = £4. 4 total exemptions granted. Methylated Spirits permit issued. 1600 departed IRUNA. 1605 arrived KULELE. 1615 departed KULELE. 1645 arrived WOWOLO. 1800 - 2130 office work. Spent night at WOWOLO village.



WEDNESDAY 19th November, 1958: 0630 - 0900 office work. 0900 Constable SIMONA to ABAU with 1 prisoner and mail. 0915 conducted census check - 143 - an increase of 6. Collected Tax 30 at £2 1 at £1 = £61. a partial exemption granted. 1200 - 1330 routine administration. 1350 departed WOWOLO. 1410 arrived SELAI. 1515 - 1700 routine administration. Conducted Court for Native Matters - threatening behaviour. 1800 - 2300 office work. Spent night at SELAI village.

THURSDAY 20th November, 1958: 0630 - 0730 office work. 0800 conducted census check of SELAI - 121 - an increase of 10. Collected Tax 25 at £2 = £50. No exemptions. Conducted census check of ORAORA - 19 - decrease of 10. Collected Tax 6 at £2 = £12. No exemptions. Routine administration. Methylated Spirits permit granted. 1355 departed SELAI. 1445 arrived AROANA. 1505 departed AROANA. 1520 arrived DEREBAI. 1630 - 1930 office work. 2000 - 2230 office work. Spent night at DEREBAI village.

FRIDAY 21st November, 1958: 0630 - 0730 office work. 0800 conducted census check of AROANA - 70 increase of 4. Collected Tax 16 at £2. No exemptions. Constable OMA arrived ex ABAU with mail. Conducted census check of DEREBAI - 96 - a decrease of 3. Collected Tax 22 at £2. No exemptions. Methylated Spirits permit granted. Routine administration. Civil suits settled. 1300 Constable WABUNESI to SELAI to investigate case of alleged improperly interfering with a dead body. 1400 - 1615 office work. 1630 Constable OMA to ABAU with 1 prisoner and mail. 1645 departed DEREBAI by canoe. 1845 arrived LOUPOM met by Mr. MCKENZIE, Co-operative Officer at LOUPOM. Spent night at LOUPOM village.

SATURDAY 22nd November, 1958: 0800 inspected ABAU NATIVES SOCIETIES ASSOCIATION LTD. Bulk Store and D.A.S.F. Freezer. Conducted census check - 238 - an increase of 5. Collected Tax 48 at £2-3 at £1 = £99. 5 exemptions granted. 2 complete - 3 partial. Conducted Court for Native Matters - civil jurisdiction. 1630 - 2000 discussed official matters with Mr. MCKENZIE, Co-operative Officer. Spent another night at LOUPOM village.

SUNDAY 23rd November, 1958: 0900 Conducted Native Labour Inspection of A.N.S.A. Ltd., (N.L.I.R. No. 4/58-59 File 37-8-4 refers). Conducted Court for Native Matters - indecent assault. Conducted Court Petty Sessions - improperly interfering with dead body - committed for trial. Conducted 3 Courts for Native Matters - civil jurisdiction. Methylated Spirits permit granted. Investigation into land known as LEA (File 14-13 refers). Collected Tax 1 at £2 = £2. Until 2000. Spent another night at LOUPOM village.

MONDAY 24th November, 1958: 0630 departed LOUPOM by canoe. 0720 arrived LALUORO. 0900 Conducted census check. Population 269. A new census had to be compiled as the old book not available. Collected Tax, 55 at £2-4 at £1 = £114. 5 exemptions granted - 4 partial 1 total. N.M.T.A. and T.F.S. payments made. People made inquiries about likelihood of Native Local Government being formed. Constable GUMIAU arrived ex ABAU with mail. Routine administration. Methylated Spirits permit granted till 1730. 2000 - 2130 office work. Spent night at LALUORO village.

TUESDAY 25th November, 1958: 0545 - 0800 office work. 0815 departed LALUORO by canoe and Constable GUMIAU to ABAU with mail. 1100 arrived MAILU. 1300 routine administration. Conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. Made N.M.T.A. T.F.S. payments. Investigation into Compensation for Death claim. Investigation into land known as LEA (my file 14-13 refers) until 2100. 2130 - 2300 office work. Night at MAILU village.



WEDNESDAY 26th November, 1958: 0530 - 0800 office work. 0830 conducted census check - 481 - decrease of 4. Collected Tax 86 at £2-1 at £1 = £173. 7 exemptions - 6 total, 1 partial, routine administration until 1900. 2000 - 2130 office work. Spent another night at MAILU village.

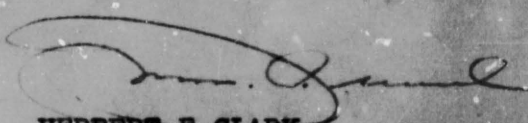
THURSDAY 27th November, 1958: 0530 - 1000 office work. 1030 from Mailu by canoe. 1130 arrived LAIJORO and changed canoes. 1145 departed LAIJORO. 1200 arrived LOUPOM. Met on arrival by Acting Inspector N.V. COOPER of Police Station, PORT MORESBY. 1400 conducted 2 Courts for Native Matters - stealing. Civil suits settled. 2230 in company with Acting Inspector COOPER, Cpl. WERO and Co-operative Assistant Mr. SOGO SEBEA departed LOUPOM by canoe. Spent night at SEA.

FRIDAY 28th November, 1958: 1300 arrived DEDELE Estate. Collected Tax 46 at £2 = £92. No exemptions. 1600 departed DEDELE Estate by canoe. 1700 arrived ABAU, so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The patrol was of a purely routine nature. The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident.

The officer was relentlessly pursued by police runners throughout the patrol with mail - an effort to maintain station work. This is necessary due to the fact that there is no other staff at ABAU.

ENCLOSURES: Village Population Register Sheets.

  
HERBERT E. CLARK.

Actg. Assistant District Officer.

13th March, 1959.

Enc:



# VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1958-1959.

MAILU PATROL

PATROL REPORT NO. 1/58-59.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE AT WORK				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL						
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth		IN		OUT		Inside District		Outside District		Govt.		Mission			MALES		FEMALES			Pregnant	Number of CHILD bearing age	Child		Adults	
				M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F				M	F		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
SI'INI	10.11.58	5	3	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	2	2	2	.	.	5	1	7	1	1	.	2	.	6	22	5	26	1	26	2.46	16	20	18	27	98		
BORU	11.11.58	12	9	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	2	.	.	8	4	7	2	.	.	8	.	19	69	12	55	1	55	2.95	64	40	59	62	254			
MAGAUBO	12.11.58	3	4	1	.	.	1	1	1	.	.	.	4	1	4	2	4	3	1	6	.	.	1	2	9	32	5	32	1	33	2.55	26	14	27	35	115					
LABU	14.11.58	1	4	.	.	.	1	1	1	1	.	.	2	1	.	1	2	1	2	2	3	1	.	.	.	.	9	16	3	14	1	15	2.58	13	15	12	14	62			
DARAVA	"	7	2	.	.	1	1	1	1	.	.	.	2	1	1	2	.	.	1	5	2	1	1	1	.	.	15	45	6	32	3	34	2.96	40	23	48	39	160			
DEBA	15.11.58	1	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	1	3	1	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	16	.	16	1	16	1.91	5	3	18	16	44			
KULELE	18.11.58	7	7	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	.	5	1	2	1	3	9	9	49	8	.	2	.	24	84	14	67	1	68	3.07	55	52	45	66	295					
WOWOLO	19.11.58	6	4	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	.	.	6	1	4	3	5	16	6	.	.	10	46	8	31	2	35	2.86	22	29	33	29	143					
SELAI	20.11.58	3	3	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	1	7	5	3	3	11	6	16	2	1	.	.	.	11	39	9	22	.	23	2.81	22	24	19	20	121			
ORAORO	"	.	.	.	.	1	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	1	.	1	5	2	.	.	3	.	.	.	1	2	.	9	.	5	1	5	2.11	1	1	6	5	19			
AROANA	21.11.58	2	4	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	1	3	1	5	3	.	1	.	2	24	2	16	16	1	16	2.80	13	12	17	15	70			
DEREBAI	"	.	.	.	.	.	1	.	1	.	.	.	1	.	.	2	1	2	5	1	14	3	.	2	.	10	35	3	23	1	23	2.05	13	9	23	26	96				
LOUPOM	22.11.58	9	6	.	.	.	.	.	1	1	.	.	3	2	3	3	3	3	4	2	18	9	.	2	1	24	62	13	55	1	58	2.80	54	36	53	59	238				
LALUORO	24.11.58	NO RECORDS AVAILABLE NEW CENSUS COMPILED														4	1	14	9	3	.	3	.	12	80	13	57	1	60	3.50	58	51	66	60	269						
MAILU	26.11.58	12	9	.	.	.	1	1	.	.	.	.	1	9	5	1	2	4	7	2	4	71	12	1	3	1	32	158	21	123	3	123	2.95	82	74	104	127	481			
TOTALS:		68	56	1	.	5	2	5	4	3	1	2	1	34	16	24	30	20	30	60	38	235	58	7	26	6	185	737	114	574	15	590	2.69	484	403	548	600	2465			

HERBERT E. CLARK, A.D.O. 26.11.58



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY

# CONTINGENCIES

(GENERAL EXPENSES)

Cash Office Registration No. <b>22-22</b>	Cash Office Consecutive No.
Departmental Reference No.	

**H.S. CLARK,**

**SUB-DISTRICT OFFICER,**

**ADU. C.D.**

Date of Supply or Period of Service	Particulars	Order No.	Rate	Amount		
				£	s.	d.
6th November 1950 to 25th November 1950	<b>GRATED ALLOWANCE. RATE NO. 1/22-52</b>  <b>25 DAYS</b>  I certify that I as a married officer and that during the period stated a sock was not provided by the Administration.  <i>[Signature]</i>		17/6	20	2	6

TOTAL..... **TWENTY** Pounds  
**TWO** Shillings **SIX** Pence TOTAL £ **20 2 6**

Signature of Claimant: *[Signature]* Date: .....

TO BE COMPLETED BY DEPARTMENT

(1) Requisition No.	(2) Division	(3) Subdivision	(4) Item	(5) Amount
<b>26 No 195/22-52</b>	<b>6</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>72</b>	<b>20-2-6</b>

I certify that the claimant was actually engaged out during the period of the claim and that no provision existed within limits of travel for messing and reasonable accommodation provided by the Administration was not available.

**FOR STORES.**—I certify that the stores included in this account have been received and taken on charge and that the account is correct as regards computations, castings, rates of charge, and faithful performance of the services charged.

**OTHER CASES.**—I certify that this account is correct as regards computations, castings, rates of charge, and the faithful performance of the services charged.

Date: **18.11.50** *[Signature]*  
Person Incurring Expense: *[Signature]*

**ISSUING OFFICER.**—I certify that this account is correct in the meaning of Section 36 of the "Treasury Ordinance 1951."

RECEIVED this ..... day of ..... 19.....  
the sum of ..... Pounds  
..... Shillings ..... Pence

.....  
Certifying Officer ..... Witness ..... Signature of Recipient .....

Cheque No. ....

HEC:wg.

30-1-12/950.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU CENTRAL DISTRICT.

7th May, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

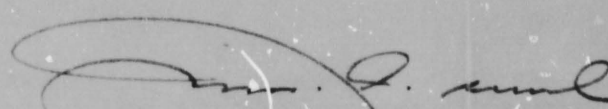
ABAU PATROL REPORT NO 2/58-59.

Your memo ABA. P.R. No. 2/58-59-1571 of  
20th April, 1959 refers.

The report was typed on 17th March, 1959.  
It was then sent out to me on patrol for signature. This  
accounts for the delay. I was in the mountains (DIMUGA  
tax/census district) at the time.

In the penultimate paragraph of my memo  
1-8/475 of 5th January, 1959 to you I stated that I did not  
intend to work such long hours in future. I have not  
done so since.

For your information please.



HERBERT E. CLARK.  
Actg. Assistant District Officer.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

HEC:wg.



In Reply  
Please Quote

No. 30-1-12/950.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. CENTRAL DISTRICT.

7th May, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

ABAU PATROL REPORT NO 2/58-59.

Your memo ABA. P.R. No.2/58-59-1571 of  
20th April, 1959 refers.

The report was typed on 17th March, 1959.  
It was then sent out to me on patrol for signature. This  
accounts for the delay. I was in the mountains (DIMUGA  
tax/census district) at the time.

In the penultimate paragraph of my memo  
1-8/475 of 5th January, 1959 to you I stated that I did not  
intend to work such long hours in future. I have not  
done so since.

For your information please.

HERBERT E. CLARK.  
Actg. Assistant District Officer.

*Del.*

HEC:wg.

30-1-12/950.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. CENTRAL DISTRICT.

7th May, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

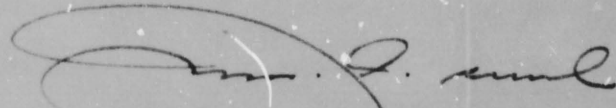
ABAU PATROL REPORT NO 2/58-59.

Your memo ABA. P.R. No.2/58-59-1571 of  
20th April, 1959 refers.

The report was typed on 17th March, 1959.  
It was then sent out to me on patrol for signature. This  
accounts for the delay. I was in the mountains (DIMUGA  
tax/census district) at the time.

In the penultimate paragraph of my memo  
1-8/475 of 5th January, 1959 to you I stated that I did not  
intend to work such long hours in future. I have not  
done so since.

For your information please.

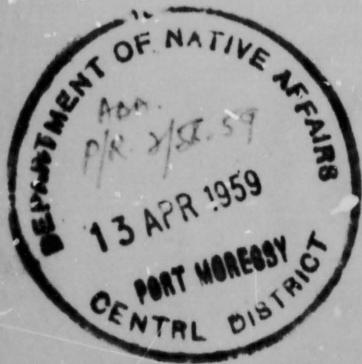


HERBERT.E.CLARK.  
Actg. Assistant District Officer.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



In Reply  
Please Quote

No. 30-1-12/755.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. CENTRAL DISTRICT.

17th March, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESEY.

PATROL REPORT NO. 2/58-59.  
CONDUCTED BY MR. H.E. CLARK, A/A.D.O.

Enclosed, in duplicate, please find report  
of a routine patrol conducted by Mr. H.E. CLARK, in  
December, 1958.

The patrol was of a routine nature and  
warrants no special comments.

The late submission of this report is  
regretted but is due to overwork.

Camping allowance claim is enclosed for  
your signature please.

HERBERT E. CLARK.  
Actg. Assistant District Officer.

Enc: Patrol Report No. 2/58-59.

  
(J. E. WAINFORD)  
ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER

ATT

ABA, P.R. NO. 2/30-23-  
1971

JEM/HR

20th April, 1959.

Assistant District Officer,  
ABA.

ABAU PATROL REPORT NO. 2 - 52/52

Thank you for your patrol report. I cannot understand how your report dated the 17th March, 1959, did not reach this office until the 15th April, 1959.

I have already written to you saying I do not favour the "office" following you around on patrol. Some of the times shown in your diary being spent on office work make it, in my opinion, impossible for my officer to be in a fit state to concentrate on native problems in the field, and I feel such concentration on patrol is vitally necessary for good administration.

*J. E. Wakeford*  
(J. E. WAKEFORD)  
ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER

20/4/59  
MINUTE TO :

The Director,  
Department of Native Affairs,  
PORT Moresby.

For your information, please.

*J. E. Wakeford*  
(J. E. WAKEFORD)  
ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER

ATT



## MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 2/58-59 Subdistrict ABAU District CENTRAL  
Officer Conducting Patrol MR. HERBERT.E. CLARK, ACTING A.D.O.  
Census Division Patrolled WEST COAST  
Objects of Patrol 1. Check of 1958-59 Census; 2. Collection of 1958 Personal Tax; 3. Native Labour Inspections; 4. Routine Administration; 5. Attend Formal opening of MARSHALL LAGOON NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL; 6. Inspect MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.  
Date Patrol Commenced 2nd December, 1958 Date Completed 21st December, 1958  
Duration—days 20 DAYS.

### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.6/58-59 File 37-8-6;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.5/58-59 File 37-8-5;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.7/58-59 File 37-8-7;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.8/58-59 File 37-8-8;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.9/58-59 File 37-8-9;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.10/58-59 File 37-8-10;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.12/58-59 File 37-8-12;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.11/58-59 File 37-8-11;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.13/58-59 File 37-8-13;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.14/58-59 File 37-8-14;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.15/58-59 File 37-8-15;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.16/58-59 File 37-8-16;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.17/58-59 File 37-8-17;
- ✓ NATIVE LABOUR INSPECTION REPORT NO.18/58-59 File 37-8-18;
- ✓ ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER'S INSPECTION REPORT NO.1/58-59 File 31-1.

HERBERT.E.CLARK.

*Patrolling Officer's Signature.*

**Acting Assistant District Officer.**

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

Chakapora  
District Officer.





TUESDAY 2ND DECEMBER, 1958: 1425 departed ABAU by canoe accompanied by Constables SERGIUS and BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.M.O. RAKI PALA and personal attendant PALA TAERA. 1450 arrived BADUBADU. 1530-2000 office work. Spent the night at BADUBADU Village.

WEDNESDAY 3rd DECEMBER, 1958: 0530 - 0630 office work. Constable SERGIUS to ABAU with mail. 0700 Conducted census check - 167 - decrease of 1. Collected Tax - 25 at £2 = £50. 4 total exemptions granted. Routine Administration. Ex Sgt. UNABO NABA appointed councillor, routine administration until 1245. Constable SERGIUS arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1315 departed BADUBADU by canoe. Constable BOGAJIWAI to ABAU with mail. 1445 arrived DURAMU. 1600 - 1700 routine administration. Constable BOGAJIWAI arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1700 - 1930 office work. Constable BOGAJIWAI to ABAU with mail. 2000 - 2130 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - assault occasioning bodily harm - case adjourned. Spent night at DURAMU Village.

THURSDAY 4TH DECEMBER, 1958: 0645 conducted census check - 146 - an increase of 5. Collected Tax - 31 at £2 = £62. 3 total exemptions granted. Conducted Court for Native Matters - desertion. Resumed Court for Petty Sessions - assault occasioning bodily harm - adjourned to ABAU. Minor civil suits until 1400. 1445 Departed DURAMU by canoe. 1510 arrived DOMARA. 1600 - 1700 office work. 1700 - 2000 routine administration - settling minor civil suits. 2030 - 2230 office work. Mail to ABAU with MAILU canoe. Spent night at DOMARA Village.

FRIDAY 5TH DECEMBER, 1958: 0530 - 0630 office work. 0700 mail ex ABAU. Conducted census check - 674 - an increase of 30. Collected Tax 133 at £2 = £266. 7 total exemptions granted until 1800. 1800 - 2130 routine administration. 2200 - 2300 office work. Another night at DOMARA Village.

SATURDAY 6TH DECEMBER, 1958: 0630 - 0730 office work. 0730 - 1030 routine administration. Conducted Court for Native Matters - failing to appear for census taking. 19 Methylated Spirit permits granted. 1045 - 1130 routine administration. 1140 departed DOMARA by canoe. 1225 ashore at OWO creek, on foot to OWO Estate. Conducted Native Labour Inspection of OWO Estate. (N.L.I.R. No. 6/58-59 File 37-8-6 refers). 1330 on foot to 1400 KAURUGUINA River. Met by M.L. "KAURUANA" and proceeded up river. Arrived KAURU Estate 1515. 1700 mail ex ABAU. Spent the night at KAURU Estate.

SUNDAY 7th DECEMBER, 1958: 1100 on foot to BAIA estate. 1400 returned to KAURU Estate. 1415 - 1845 office work. Spent another night at KAURU Estate.

MONDAY 8TH DECEMBER, 1958: 0600 - 0930 collected Tax - BAIA Estate. 68 at £2 = £136. No exemptions. 1000 Native Labour Inspection of KAURU Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 5/58-59 File 37-8-5 refers). 1300 Native Labour Inspection of BAIA Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 7/58-59 File 37-8-7 refers). 1700 collected Tax KAURU Estate 51 at £2 = £102. No exemptions until 1900. 2000 - 2230 office work. Another night at KAURU Estate.

TUESDAY 9TH DECEMBER, 1958: 0600 - 0700 Renewed S.A.P. issued Methylated Spirit permit. Issued Native Assistants Permit. Routine administration. 0730 departed KAURU Estate on foot. 0820 arrived MERANI. 0930 conducted census check - 90 - an increase of 4. Collected Tax 20 at £2 1 at £1 = £41. 2 exemptions granted - 1 complete 1 partial. Routine administration minor civil suits till 1500. 1530 - 2000 office work. Spent night at MERANI Village.



WEDNESDAY 10th DECEMBER, 1958:

0900 Constable SIMONA to ABAU with mail. 0540 - 0900 office work. Village on foot. 1015 arrived MERANI Estate. 0935 Departed MERANI Patrol Officer in Charge, MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post and Mr. D.P. TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate arrived. 1030 Mr. H.F. FRANZ Petty Sessions - assault occasioning bodily harm. 1100 conducted Court for adjourned. 1400 Court resumed. 1530 Court adjourned to OTOMATA Estate. 1600 commenced Native Labour Inspection of MERANI Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 8/58-59 File 37-8-8 refers) until 1900. Spent the night at MERANI Estate.

THURSDAY 11th DECEMBER, 1958:

0600 - 0845 collected Tax 46 at £2 1 at £1 = £93. 0930 - 1200 Completed Native Labour Inspection of MERANI Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 8/58-59 File 37-8-8 refers). Conducted Native Labour Inspection of BARAMATA Estate. (N.L.I.R. No. 9/58-59 File 37-8-9 refers) Collected Tax 57 at £2 = £104. 1900 Returned to MERANI Estate by tractor. 2000 - 2300 office work. Spent another night at MERANI Estate.

FRIDAY 12th DECEMBER, 1958:

0600 - 0730 office work. 0740 Departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 0805 arrived BARAMATA Estate Constable SIMONA ex ABAU with mail. 0815 departed BARAMATA Estate by canoe. 0825 arrived BARAMATA No.2 (MARK ALI Estate). Conducted Native Labour Inspection of MARK ALI Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 10/58-59 File 37-8-10 refers). Collected Tax 3 at £2 = £6. Seized Shotgun No. 1097, property of WALIVELLE of HULA as has no S.A.P. 0925 departed BARAMATA No.2 by canoe. 0930 arrived BARAMATA No.3 (GABRIEL Estate). Conducted Native Labour Inspection of GABRIEL Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 12/58-59 File 37-8-12 refers), also REGIONE Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 11/58-59 File 37-8-11 refers). 1020 by canoe. 1030 arrived BARAMATA No.4 village. 1130 conducted census check - 170 - an increase of 29. Collected Tax 36 at £2 = £72. 1 total exemption granted. 1600 routine administration - minor civil suits till 2130. Spent the night at BARAMATA No.4 village.

SATURDAY 13th DECEMBER, 1958:

0600 - 0730 office work. 0730 - 0930 settling minor civil disputes. 0930 "LOLORUA" arrived ex MARSHALL LAGOON. 0945 "LOLORUA" to ABAU with mail. 1030 - 1430 routine administration. 1510 departed BARAMATA No.4. 1520 arrived AHOUNA Estate. Conducted Native Labour Inspection (N.L.I.R. No. 13/58-59 File 37-8-13 refers). 1600 departed AHOUNA Estate 1610 arrived BARAMATA No.4. 1615 "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1625 departed BARAMATA No.4 aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1650 arrived BARAMATA Estate 1745 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1805 arrived TUTUBU Village. Spent the night at TUTUBU Village.

SUNDAY 14th DECEMBER, 1958:

0600 - 0730 office work. 0730 conducted census check - 94 - an increase of 1. Collected Tax 20 at £2 1 at £1 = £41. 6 exemptions granted - 5 total - 1 partial until 0930. 0930 - 1430 Routine administration. Civil suits. 1500 - 1600 office work. 1630 departed TUTUBU aboard "LOLORUA" 1700 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1730 - 2100 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - assault occasioning bodily harm - defendant committed for trial. Spent the night at OTOMATA Estate.

MONDAY 15th DECEMBER, 1958:

0630 - 0730 and 0830 - 1130 collected Tax 61 at £2 = £122. No exemptions. 1230 - 1330 routine administration 1330 - 1530 conducted Native Labour Inspection of OTOMATA Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 14-58/59 File 37-8-14 refers). Mail received ex ABAU safe hand Mr. J. BREWSTER of LALAURA Estate. 1600 departed OTOMATA estate by jeep. 1615 arrived ENDORA Estate. Conducted Native Labour Inspection of ENDORA Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 15/58-59 File 37-8-15 refers). Collected Tax 2 at £2 = £4. 1745 departed ENDORA Estate by jeep and proceeded to LALAURA airstrip. Thence by access road to new wharf site and along beach to OTOMATA Estate arriving 1830. Collected Tax at £2. Spent another night at OTOMATA Estate.



**TUESDAY 16th DECEMBER, 1958:** 0600 - 0800 office work. Collected Tax 1 at £2. Renewed Firearms Certificates. 0800 Radio conversations with District Officer, PORT MORESBY. 0840 departed OTOMATA Estate by jeep. 0900 arrived OTOMATA Sawmill and Lumber Co. Ltd., 0900 - 1300 conducted Native Labour Inspection of OTOMATA Sawmill and Lumber Co. Ltd., (N.L.I.R.No.16/58-59 File 37-8-16 refers). Collected Tax at £2 = £40. No exemptions. 1400 Proceeded to GABAMUI Estate by jeep. Conducted Native Labour Inspection of GABAMUI Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 17/58-59 File 37-8-17 refers). Collected Tax 12 at £2 = £24. No exemption of HANAMOA Estate. Conducted Native Labour Inspector of HANAMOA Estate (N.L.I.R. No. 18/58-59 File 37-8-18 refers). Collected Tax at £2 = £18. Issued L.T.W.N. 2000 Departed HANAMOA Estate by Landrover and returned to GABAMUI Estate. Spent the night at GABAMUI Estate.

**WEDNESDAY 17th DECEMBER, 1958:** 0600 - 0730 office work. Issue L.T.W.N. 0800 - 0930 discussed P.W.D. matters with Mr. GEE of P.W.D. Cape Rodney. Preparation of PWD Paysheets. 0930 departed GABAMUI Estate by jeep and proceeded to LALAURA airstrip. Thence to OTOMATA Estate arriving at 1100. 1200 departed OTOMATA Estate and returned to LALAURA airstrip 1230 Mr. R. FIRNS, airport Inspector, D.C.A. and Mr. R. GRAY, P.W.D. PORT MORESBY arrived LALAURA airstrip in D.C.A. CESSNA. Inspected airstrip. 1330 in company with Mr. FIRNS, Mr. GRAY and Mr. GEE proceeded by Landrover to OTOMATA Sawmill and Lumber Co. Ltd. 1445 by Landrover to ENDORA Estate. 1500 departed ENDORA Estate on foot 1600 arrived DOM village 1700 - 1900 routine administration. Collected Tax 4 at £2 = £8. Spent the night at DOM village.

**THURSDAY 18th DECEMBER, 1958:** 0645 conducted census check - 175 - an increase of 19. Collected Tax 40 at £2 = £80. 2 total exemptions granted. Routine administration. Civil suits until 1300. 1335 departed DOM village on foot to OBAGUINA River landing. 1350 departed aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1455 abeam KAPARI HULA. 1635 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1730 M.V. "EROS" arrived MARSHALL LAGOON with Mr. P.J. MOLLISON, District Commissioner, Mr. D.R. MARSH, District Officer, Mr. F. KLEIKHAM, District Agricultural Officer and Mr. L. HALL Public Relations Officer aboard. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

**FRIDAY 19th DECEMBER, 1958:** 0830 official party led by District Commissioner ashore from M.V. "EROS". 1000 District Commissioner officiated at the official opening of the MARSHALL LAGOON NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL. 1500 official party departed Patrol Post aboard M.V. "EROS" en route to PORT MORESBY. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

**SATURDAY 20th DECEMBER, 1958:** Day spent discussing official matters with Mr. Patrol Officer H.F. FRANZ, Officer in Charge, MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Formal Inspection of Patrol Post (ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER'S INSPECTION REPORT NO.1/58-59 File 31-1 refers). Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

**SUNDAY 21st DECEMBER, 1958:** 0840 departed Patrol Post aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1025 arrived VIRIOLO 1040 departed VIRIOLO 1150 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Proceeded to OTOMATA Sawmill and Lumber Co. Ltd., by Landrover. Returned to OTOMATA Estate. 1455 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1630 arrived ABAU, so completing the patrol.

**GENERAL:** The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comments. All the objects of the patrol were achieved without incident.

~~The higher~~

Patrol No. 2/58-59 DIARY:

Page 4.

GENERAL, con'td:

The highlight of the patrol was the constant flow of office work in order to maintain affairs at ABAU due to lack of staff.

ENCLOSURE: Village Population Register Sheets.



**HERBERT E. CLARK.**  
**Actg. Assistant District Officer.**



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

CONTINGENCIES  
(GENERAL EXPENSES)

FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY

H.E. CLARK,

SUB-DISTRICT OFFICE,

ARAU. C.D.

Cash Office Registration No. <b>ARA 58-59</b>	Cash Office Consecutive No.
Departmental Reference No.	

Date of Supply or Period of Service	Particulars	Order No.	Rate	Amount			
				£	s.	d.	
20th September 1959 to 20th October 1959	<del>CAMPING ALLOWANCE</del> <u>PATROL NO. 2/58-59</u> 20 DAYS		17/6	17	10	-	
<p>I certify that I as a married officer and that during the period stated a cook was not provided by the Administration.</p> <p>..... Signature</p>							
TOTAL					17	10	-
				TOTAL £	17	10	-

Signature of Claimant: \_\_\_\_\_ Date: \_\_\_\_\_

**TO BE COMPLETED BY DEPARTMENT**

(1) Division No. <u>ARA 58-59</u>	(2) Division <u>6</u>	(3) Subdivision <u>2</u>	(4) Item <u>7</u>	(5) Amount <u>£17-10-0</u>
-----------------------------------	-----------------------	--------------------------	-------------------	----------------------------

I certify that the claimant was actually camped out during the period of the claim and that no provision existed within limits of travel for messing and reasonable accommodation provided by the Administration was not available.

**STORES.**—I certify that the stores included in this account were received and taken on charge and that the account is correct as regards computations, castings, rates of charge, and the performance of the services charged.

**OTHER CASES.**—I certify that this account is correct as regards computations, castings, rates of charge, and the faithful performance of the services charged.

Date: 18.4.59

Person Incurring Expense: \_\_\_\_\_  
Signature: \_\_\_\_\_  
Person Incurring Expense

OFFICE.—I certify that this account is correct in meaning of Section 36 of the "Treasury Ordinance 1951."

RECEIVED this.....day of.....19.....  
the sum of.....Pounds  
.....Shillings.....Pence

Certifying Officer: \_\_\_\_\_ Witness: \_\_\_\_\_ Signature of Recipient: \_\_\_\_\_  
Cheque No. ....

Ms/IR

14th July, 1958.

District Officer,  
BARBARA,  
 Milne Bay District.

ABAU PATROL REPORT NO. 3-58/79 - MR. H. E. GIANE

Reference your M-2-1/61 of 9/7/58.

I have requested the Director to refer this matter to you for discussion. However, the points under consideration are:-

- (1) The MALIU speaking people extend as a group well to the east and west of the present district boundary.
- (2) These people have requested a Local Government Council.
- (3) In forming this Council it was necessary to consider the overall number of people so that the Council would form an economic unit.
- (4) It was also necessary to consider the workable geographic area.
- (5) Consideration was given to the movement of the boundary to the west so as to place all the MALIU in your district, but it was found to be more practicable to move the boundary eastwards to BARBARA so that the Council headquarters will be in reasonable distance of an Assistant District Officer Station (ABAU).
- (6) The proposed headquarters of this council will be in ANABON BAY. Here we have a good anchorage. A large tract of Crown Land. Permanent fresh water. Easy access to the villages and a site for an aerodrome. This area is, in fact, the hub of the MALIU speaking villages. Their Co-op. Association is centred here.

On the other hand, HONIDAIWA is seriously limited in practically every way. In fact, it would not be able to satisfactorily control the MALIU group who do not want to be split up. I believe that HONIDAIWA will no longer serve a useful purpose as a post if and when the Council is established.

These points also refer to the BINEGA group. Only four BINEGA villages are in the Milne Bay District and that by virtue of the fact that years ago an arbitrary line was drawn northwards from the coast without realising that these people existed.



The new boundary will unite all the INDIGS and virtually all the MAIIN people. It would not be practical to extend beyond BAIBARA.

For your information, the western boundary will be at TAMBE POIHE. ABAU itself will have a separate Council.

For your consideration, please.

*D.M. Wash*

**(D. E. WASH)**  
**DISTRICT OFFICER**

c.c. The Director,  
Department of Native Affairs,  
WARRINGH.

For your information.

*ATT*

*D.M. Wash*

**(D. E. WASH)**  
**DISTRICT OFFICER**

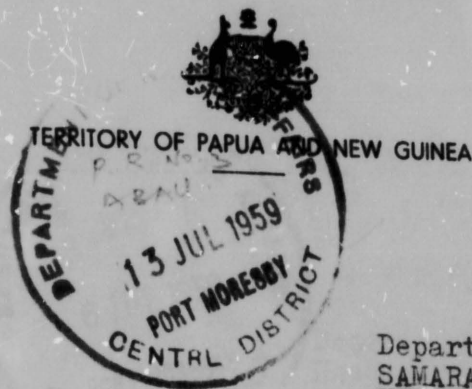
c.c. Assistant District Officer,  
ABAU.

Please send District Officer, SAMARAI, a copy of your survey report plus a map.

*ATT*

*D.M. Wash*

**(D. E. WASH)**  
**DISTRICT OFFICER**



In Reply  
Please Quote RTG:PB

No. 30-2-1/64

Department of Native Affairs,  
SAMARAI.

9th July, 1959.

The District Officer,  
PORT MORESBY.

Abau Patrol No. 3 - Conducted by Mr. H.E. Clark

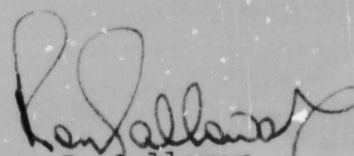
Thank you for the copy of Mr. Clark's report of the above patrol which was received here last month.

Mr. Plant in the course of his recent visit here mentioned that you had made submissions to the Director for the inclusion of part of this District within a Native Local Government Council to be established in the Mailu area within the Abau Sub District. I understand also that Mr. Clark, during his visit here at the end of April, had discussions with the District Commissioner and Mr. Doolan regarding this matter.

I retain a completely open mind on the subject. If it will be administratively more desirable for portion of this District to transfer to Abau for the purpose of area administration, I will have no objection. However, I have not seen your submissions on the matter, nor have I seen a copy of the area administration investigation report which Mr. Clark made in respect of Mailu/Dimuga area within this District.

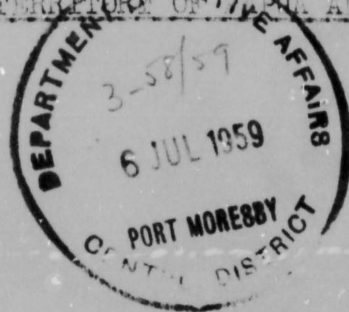
Mr. Plant did inform me that the matter would be referred to me and in order that I might have as clear a picture as possible of all that is involved, I would be pleased if it would be possible for you to forward to me a copy of your submissions to the Director so far as they concern portions of this District and any relevant correspondence submitted to you by Mr. Clark in respect of portions of this District.

For your advice in due course, please.

  
R.T. Galloway,  
District Officer.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.



Ref. 30-1-1

Department of Native Affairs,  
Headquarters.  
KORNDORF.

2nd July, 1959.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 3 - 58/59 - Abau Sub District.

I acknowledge with thanks, receipt of :-

- \* Memorandum of Patrol No. 3.1958/59 .
- \* ~~Patrol No. 3.1958/59~~

covering patrol by... Acting Assistant District Officer, H.E. CLARK.

*A.A. Roberts*  
(A. A. Roberts.)  
Director.

\* Delete as necessary.

*OK*

Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

Memo 14-12-1/1024 of 13th May, 1959 was  
my Local Government Council Survey of 22 pages.

*Herbert E. Clark*  
HERBERT. E. CLARK.  
Acting Assistant District Officer.

OK.

P/A

*OK*



P.R. 3-58-59/1024

10/12

10th May, 1959.

Assistant District Officer,  
~~AM~~

ARAU DISTRICT NO. 1 COUNCIL NO. 1024 - E. J. CLARK

Your 30-1-12/1024 dated 29/5/59 re: re.

Thank you for this report. I would like you to hold the section on Council Survey until 9th June when I will meet you at DOMASA. Please bring some maps to this meeting and also some bright representatives from other local villages.

Your camping claim is enclosed. No trace of your letter 14-12-1/1024 of 13th May, 1959 can be found. Please submit another copy.

A copy of this report goes to the Director and one to District Commissioner, SAMARAI.

File 30-1-12,  
10th June, 1959.

MINUTE TO:

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

Memo 14-12-1/1024 of 13th May, 1959 was  
my Local Government Council Survey of 22 pages.

HERBERT E. CLARK,  
Acting Assistant District Officer.

OK.

P/A

Clark



F. 113-53-22/1004

114/13

29th May, 1959.

Assistant District Officer,  
ABAU

ABAU PATROL NO. 1 CONDUCTED BY MR. H. E. CLARK

Your JO-1-12/1069 dated 21/5/59 refers.

Thank you for this report. I would like you to hold the section on Council Survey until 9th June when I will meet you at DONARA. Please bring some maps to this meeting and also some bright representatives from other local villages.

Your camping claim is enclosed. No trace of your letter 14-12-1/1024 of 13th May, 1959 can be found. Please submit another copy.

A copy of this report goes to the Director and one to District Commissioner, SAMARAI.

(D. R. MASH)  
DISTRICT OFFICER

ASE

MINUTE TO:

The Director,  
Department of Native Affairs,  
EDMUNDSON.

For your information, please.

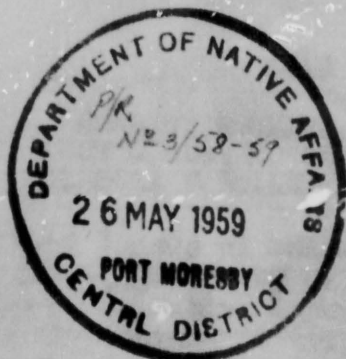
  
(D. R. MASH)  
DISTRICT OFFICER

c.c. District Commissioner,  
SAMARAI.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

HEG/WTH.



In Reply  
Please Quote  
No. 30-1-12/1069.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

21st May, 1959.

The District Officer, (3)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO 3/58-59 CONDUCTED BY  
MR.H.E.CLARK ACTING ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

Enclosed, in triplicate, please find  
Memorandum of a routine patrol conducted by MR.H.E.CLARK  
in February, March and April, 1959.

The only outstanding feature of the patrol was  
the Survey of Native Local Government Council potential.  
A separate report covers this. Otherwise the patrol warrants  
no special comment.

The patrol completes all census revision for  
1958-59 and tax for 1958.

Camping allowance claim is enclosed for  
your signature please.

One copy of the Patrol Report is for the  
District Officer SAMARAI'S reference please.

HERBERT.E.CLARK.  
Acting Assistant District Officer.

Enc Memorandum of Patrol No 3/58-59  
Camping allowance.



# MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **3/58-59** Subdistrict **ABAU** District **CENTRAL**  
 Officer Conducting Patrol **Mr. HERBERT E. CLARK, Acting A.D.O.**  
 Census Division Patrolled **1. WEST COAST; 2. AMAU-DEBANA; 3. INLAND ROBINSON RIVER; 4. DIMUGA; 5. MAILU; 6. MAILU (MILLER BAY DISTRICT).**  
 Objects of Patrol **1. 1958-59 Census of AMAU-DEBANA and DIMUGA; 2. 1958 Tax of AMAU-DEBANA and DIMUGA; 3. Survey of Native Local Government Potential all Census Divisions; 4. Native Labour Inspections; 5. Routine Administration; 6. Booster Injections of triple antigen where necessary; 7. N.M.T.A. Payments; 8. Recruit Labour for PWD. CAPE RODNEY; 9. Check on Cargo Cult in DIMUGA; 10. Land Applications;**  
 Date Patrol Commenced **3rd FEBRUARY, 1959** Date Completed **9th FEBRUARY, 1959.**  
**20th FEBRUARY, 1959** **4th MAY, 1959.**  
 Duration—days **SEVENTY-SIX (76) DAYS.**

### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- Native Labour Inspection Report No. 19/58-59. File 37-8-19;**
- Native Labour Inspection Report No. 20/58-59. File 37-8-20;**
- Memo 8-3/34-2/753 of 17th March, 1959;** *8-4*
- Memo 1-1/34-2/826 of 4th April, 1959;** *34-9-9*
- Memo 14-1/821 of 4th April, 1959;** *34-2(14)*
- Memo 14-3/853 of 7th April, 1959;** *14-5*
- Memo 14-3/854 of 7th April, 1959;** *14-18*
- Memo 34-4/34-8/931 of 5th May, 1959;** *14-18*
- Memo 14-12-1/1024 of 13th May, 1959.** *34-9-17 (Raid Above)*  
*Patrol Officer*  
*Local Govt Council Report received*

**HERBERT E. CLARK, A/A.D.O.**  
 Patrolling Officer's Signature.  
**12th May, 1959.**

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

*[Signature]*  
 District Officer.

*D.O. C.D.P. 21.*

PATROL NO. 3/58-59:

D I A R Y.

TUESDAY 3rd FEBRUARY, 1959: 1405 In company with Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.M.O. GAUMA LIPO and personal attendant PALA-TAERA departed ABAU by canoe in heavy rain. 1455 arrived BADUBADU. 1530-1830 meeting all village people. Spent the night at BADUBADU village. Heavy rain all night.

WEDNESDAY 4th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0630 departed BADUBADU by canoe. 1035 arrived DURAMU. 1130-1530 meeting of all village people. 1600-1830 Routine Administration - minor civil suits. 37 booster injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. 1900-2115 office work. Spent the night at DURAMU village.

THURSDAY 5th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0635 departed DURAMU by canoe. 0730 arrived DOMARA. 0800 M.V. "LOLORUA" called DOMARA en route to OTOMATA. 0930-1300 meeting of all village people. 109 booster injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. 1400-1700 routine administration. 1900 mail arrived ex ABAU. 1900-2100 office work. Spent the night at DOMARA village.

FRIDAY 6th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0700 Departed DOMARA by canoe in heavy rain. Constable WABUNESI to ABAU with mail. 0840 BONGUINA 0930 arrived BARAMATA No.4. 1030-1400 meeting of all village people routine administration. 49 injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. 1515 departed BARAMATA No.4 on foot 1530 arrived BARAMATA No.3 (GABRIEL Estate). 1700 departed BARAMATA No.3. 1715 arrived BARAMATA No.4. 1900-2130 office work. Spent the night at BARAMATA No.4 village.

SATURDAY 7th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0620 departed BARAMATA No.4 by canoe 0645 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 0750 Departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor 0830 arrived MERANI Estate. Collected Tax 2 at £2=£4. 1000 departed MERANI Estate on foot. 1035 arrived MERANI Village. 1130-1430 meeting of all village people. 12 booster injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. 1530 departed MERANI village. 1605 arrived KAURU Estate. Issued N.A.P. Spent the night at KAURU Estate.

SUNDAY 8th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0645 departed KAURU Estate on foot. 0730 arrived MERANI village. 0735 departed MERANI village on foot. 0820 arrived MERANI Estate. 1030 Departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 1100 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1105 departed BARAMATA Estate by canoe. 1140 arrived TUTUBU. 1245 "LOLORUA" arrived TUTUBU with Mr. Patrol Officer H.F. FRANZ, OIC., MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post aboard. 1300 "LOLORUA" to ABAU with load of T.B. patients and Supreme Court witnesses. 1330-1600 meeting of all village people. 1600-1830 Routine administration methylated spirit permit granted. Conducted 3 courts for Native Matters - all unlawful striking. 1830 "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU. Spent the night in TUTUBU Village.

MONDAY 9th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0625 departed TUTUBU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 0720 arrived DOMARA. 0830 departed DOMARA. 1020 arrived ABAU. This completed the 1st stage of the patrol which had to be broken due to arrival of His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD on Supreme Court Sittings.

FRIDAY 20th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0740 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Mr. G.F. BOOTH, Patrol Officer, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Constable BOGAJIWAI. 0840 arrived ROBINSON RIVER wharf. Then by landrover to ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1000-1800 Conducted Coronial Inquiry into destruction by fire of Ceylon type drier - Inquiry adjourned. Spent the night at ROBINSON RIVER Estate.

SATURDAY 21st FEBRUARY, 1959: 0730-0830 Resumed Coronial Inquiry - finding made. 0830-1530 commenced and completed a 2nd Coronial Inquiry into destruction by fire of another Ceylon type drier - finding made. 1600 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - Small debts.



SATURDAY 21st FEBRUARY, 1959: 1640 departed ROBINSON RIVER Estate by landrover. 1700 departed ROBINSON River wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1810 arrived ABAU.

SUNDAY 22nd FEBRUARY, 1959: ABAU. Spent morning in office with Mr. Patrol Officer BOOTH. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 23rd FEBRUARY, 1959: 0610 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constables WABUNESI and BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.M.O. AGI TAKRA and BONDAL PETER the Council Clerk of the MINNE BAY NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL. 0805 arrived DOMARA - Constable WABUNESI ashore. 0815 departed DOMARA. 1140 arrived OBAGUINA RIVER landing. 1150 "LOLORUA" despatched to LALAURA to load timber for MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1155 departed OBAGUINA RIVER landing on foot. 1205 arrived DOM Village. 1330 departed DOM village on foot. 1355 arrived DOM Estate. 1400-1630 Conducted Native Labour Inspection of DOM Estate. (N.L.I.R. No. 19/58-59 File 37-8-19 refers). Collected Tax 9 at £2 = £18. Mr. K. GEE, P.W.D. CAPE RODNEY arrived. 1630 departed DOM Estate on foot in company with Mr. GEE. 1655 arrived DOM village. 13 booster injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. Mr. GEE remained till 1800 discussing PWD matters. 1900-2100 office work. Heavy rain at night in DOM village.

TUESDAY 24th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0700-0930 meeting of all village people. 0930-1030 routine administration - minor civil suits. 1100 departed DOM village on foot. 1120 arrived OBAGUINA River landing. 1130 departed aboard M.V. "Lolorua". 1300 arrived LALAURA. Collected Tax 2 at £2 = £4. Conducted Court for Native Matters - civil jurisdictions. Conducted Native Labour Inspection of LALAURA Estate. (N.L.I.R. No. 20/58-59 File 37-8-20 refers). Collected Tax - 1 at £2. "LOLORUA" loading timber for ABAU. 1614 departed LALAURA aboard "LOLORUA". 1635 abeam OTOMATA. 1810 arrived DOMARA. 1930-2130 Routine administration - minor civil suits. Spent the night at DOMARA village.

WEDNESDAY 25th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0720 departed DOMARA by canoe 0820 ashore at DUGU creek. 0825 proceeded on foot 1020 arrived ONEORAUBE. Renewed S.A.P. 1045 on again. 1315 arrived AMAU. 1445-1730 inspected coffee nurseries, KWATO Mission station and the war time AIRSTRIP at AMAU. 1800 civil suits. Conducted court for Native Matters. 2000-2100 office work. Spent the night at AMAU Village.

THURSDAY 26th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0730-1430 conducted census check - 368 - an increase of 18. Collected Tax 75 at £2 = £150. 5 total exemptions granted. 43 injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. 1500-2000 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Spent another night at AMAU village.

FRIDAY 27th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0720 departed AMAU on foot. 1130 arrived EANO Rest House on the east bank of the MORI River. 1400-1700 office work. Spent the night at EANO rest house. Heavy rain all afternoon and night.

SATURDAY 28th FEBRUARY, 1959: 0655 departed EANO Rest House on foot. 1240 arrived DEBANA. 1430-1730 routine administration - civil suits. Heavy rain at night. Spent the night at DEBANA village

SUNDAY 1st MARCH, 1959: 0830-1430 Conducted census check - 82 - a decrease of 10. Collected Tax 17 at £2 = £34. 2 total exemptions granted. Meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 8 injections of TRIPLE ANTIGEN given. 1500 to bed with a raging fever. Suffering from gastric malaria vomiting. Spent another night at DEBANA village.

MONDAY 2nd MARCH, 1959: 0640 departed DEBANA village on foot. 1355 arrived EANO rest house. Rain fell all afternoon and night. 1500 to bed with fever. Spent the night at EANO Rest House.

TUESDAY 3rd MARCH, 1959: 0730 departed EANO Rest House on foot. 1200 arrived AMAU met with mail ex ABAU. 1400-1700 routine administration. Heavy rain afternoon and night. Spent the night at AMAU village.

WEDNESDAY 4th MARCH, 1959: 0720 departed AMAU on foot. 0940 arrived ANAIGUINA River landing 1030 departed ANAIGUINA landing by canoe and proceeded down river. 1125 met "LOLORUA" at anchor. 1135 aboard "LOLORUA" down river. 1200 aground on the mud at mouth of ANAIGUINA River until 1520 set off again. 1445 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

THURSDAY 5th MARCH, 1959: 0745-1000 in office at ABAU with Mr. Patrol Officer G.F. BOOTH. 1010 departed ABAU aboard N.V. "LOLORUA" 1105 arrived GANAI landing, thence on foot 1115 arrived GANAI. 1400-1700 meeting of all village people. 1700 - 1800 routine administration. Rain at night. Spent the night at GANAI village.

FRIDAY 6th MARCH, 1959: 0705 departed GANAI on foot. 1310 arrived EIAU 1430-1700 routine administration. Rain afternoon and night. Spent the night at EIAU village.

SATURDAY 7th MARCH, 1959: 0800-1200 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1300-1800 office work. Rain all afternoon and night. Spent another night at EIAU village.

SUNDAY 8th MARCH, 1959: 0715 departed EIAU on foot in rain. 1245 arrived BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 1540 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by canoe. 1915 arrived APABAGA. Spent the night at APABAGA village. Rain at night.

MONDAY 9th MARCH, 1959: 0745-1230 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1255 departed APABAGA by canoe 1335 arrived SEGILI village. 1430-1800 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Conducted Court for Native Matters - civil jurisdiction. Spent the night at SEGILI village.

TUESDAY 10th MARCH, 1959: 0745-1015 routine administration. Conducted court for Native Matters - not working on roads. 1050 departed SEGILI by canoe. 1150 arrived ROBINSON River wharf Thence by landrover to ROBINSON River Estate arrived 1220. 1500-1600 conducted court for Native Matters - indecent behaviour. Mail arrived ex ABAU. 2000-2300 office work. Spent the night at ROBINSON River Estate. Rain all night.

WEDNESDAY 11th MARCH, 1959: 0800 departed ROBINSON River Estate on foot. 0830 arrived DARAVA. 1000-1430 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Conducted court for Native Matters - unlawfully striking. 1500-1800 office work. Spent the night at DARAVA village.

THURSDAY 12th MARCH, 1959: 0730 departed DARAVA on foot. 0805 arrived OIO. 0930-1200 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. New Councillor appointed. 1245-1830 conducted a chain and compass survey of land known as ERINDONA for a Government School site. (My memo 8-3/34-2/753 of 17th March, 1959 refers). 2000-2100 office work. Spent the night at OIO village.

FRIDAY 13th MARCH, 1959: 0740 departed OIO on foot. 0840 arrived BAM. 1000-1230 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1330-1900 office work. Heavy rain all night. Spent the night at BAM village.

SATURDAY 14th MARCH, 1959: 0710 departed BAM on foot. 0750 arrived GON. 0800 departed GON. 0925 arrived DOMA. 1100-1600 conducted census check of BAU - 64 - an increase of 2. Collected Tax 10 at £2 = £20. 2 total exemptions granted. Collected DOMA tax 2 at £2 = £4. Routine administration made N.M.T.A. payment.



SATURDAY 14th MARCH, 1959: Combined meeting of all village people, DOMA, VELEVELAI and BAU. 1630-2000 office work. Constable SERGIUS arrived ex ABAU with mail. 2100-2200 office work. Spent the night at DOMA village.

SUNDAY 15th MARCH, 1959: 0530 Constable SERGIUS to ABAU with mail. 0600-1000 office work. Rest of the day observed. Spent another night at DOM village.

MONDAY 16th MARCH, 1959: 0715 departed DOMA on foot. 0830 arrived GON. Civil dispute settled. 0900 departed GON. 0935 arrived BAM. 1000 departed BAM. 1025 arrived OIO. 1030 departed OIO. 1115 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1400-1615 conducted court for Native Matters - threatening behaviour. 1745 departed ROBINSON River Estate aboard M.V. "PIMCO" 1845 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

TUESDAY 17th MARCH, 1959: 0800-1200 and 1300-1600 in office at ABAU with Mr. Patrol Officer G.F. BOOTH. Spent another night at ABAU.

WEDNESDAY 18th MARCH, 1959: 0615 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". An extra Constable, GUMIAU joined patrol at this stage. 1135 arrived LOUPOM. 1215 departed LOUPOM 1250 anchored AMAZON BAY. Unloaded patrol stores. Thence on foot and by canoe. 1355 arrived SELAI. 1500-1800 meeting of all village people SELAI and ORAORO. Routine administration. Spent the night at SELAI Village.

THURSDAY 19th MARCH, 1959: 0725 departed SELAI by canoe. 0840 arrived ORAORO. 0845 departed ORAORO on foot. 1030 arrived NUNUMAI. 1230-1730 conducted census check - 77 - decrease of 5. Collected Tax 14 at £1 = £14. No exemptions. People of NUNUMAI through land head requested settlement on their land (my memo 1-1/34-2/826 of 14th April, 1959 refers) meeting of all village people. Renewed S.A.P. Collected Tax - 1 at £2. Spent the night at NUNUMAI village.

FRIDAY 20th MARCH, 1959: 0715 departed NUNUMAI. 0830 arrived BILAGA. 0900-1100 conducted census check - 30 - decrease of 4. Collected Tax - 6 at £1 = £6. Routine administration. Meeting of all village people. 1105 departed BILAGA. 1250 arrived BOMUA (DERIA). 1430-1830 conducted census check of DERIA - 63 - decrease of 16. Collected Tax 12 at £1 = £12. Routine administration. Meeting of all village people. Conducted Court for Native Matters - stealing. Spent the night at DERIA (BOMUA) village.

SATURDAY 21st MARCH, 1959: 0710 departed BOMUA. 1020 arrived KERIA. 1230-1730 conducted census check. 128 - decrease - of 41. Collected Tax - 25 at £1 = £25. 1 total exemption granted. N.M.T.A. payment. Routine administration. Meeting of all village people. Rain in afternoon. Spent the night at KERIA village.

SUNDAY 22nd MARCH, 1959: 0740 departed KERIA. 0950 arrived DOVETA. 1230-1630 conducted census check - 90 - decrease of 9. collected Tax - 17 by £1 = £17. 1 total exemption. Routine administration. Meeting of all village people. Heavy rain in afternoon. Spent the night at DOVETA village.

MONDAY 23rd MARCH, 1959: 0735 departed DOVETA. 0905 arrived DOGON. 1100 - 1600 conducted census check. 73 - increase of 5. Collected tax - 13 by £1 = £13. 1 total exemption. Routine administration. Meeting of all village people. Rain in afternoon. Spent the night at DOGON village.

TUESDAY 24th MARCH, 1959: 0730 departed DOGON. 1030 arrived DUGET. 1045 departed DUGET. 1325 arrived KOMANIA No.1. 1500-1700 visited AGAUN, Anglican Mission Station and KOMANIA No.2



TUESDAY 24th MARCH, 1959: Returned to KOMANIA No.1. Rain in afternoon. Spent the night at KOMANIA No.1.

WEDNESDAY 25th MARCH, 1959: 0730-1200 conducted census check of KOMANIA No.1 - 257 - an increase of 12. Collected Tax - 37 at £1 = £37. 4 total exemptions. 1200 - 1400 conducted census check of KOMANIA No.2. - 166 - a decrease of 1. Collected Tax 30 at £1 = £30. 3 total exemptions. 1400-1730 routine administration N.M.T.A. payments. Meeting of all village people KOMANIA No.1 and KOMANIA No.2. Recruited 2 labour for PWD CAPE RODNEY. Spent another night at KOMANIA No.1.

THURSDAY 26th MARCH, 1959: 0840 departed KOMANIA No.1. 0850 AGAUN Mission station. 0915 arrived KAKAIA (BANIARA Sub-District) This completes for the writer the trek from BANIARA - KAKAIA - ABAU. 1000-1200 conference with BANIARA Officials, viz. V.C. No.26 TARAWAN of DANAWAN, V.C.No.10 IMARA of BONENAU, V.C. No.36 GONIGA of KAKAIA, V.C. No.46 MARI of UNI and councillor GAWA of BIBITAN relating to the availability of labour for PWD CAPE RODNEY. 1300-1600 routine administration. Spent the night at KAKAIA village.

FRIDAY 27th MARCH, 1959: GOOD FRIDAY - observed. 0800-0900 office work. Spent another night at KAKAIA village.

SATURDAY 28th MARCH, 1959: 0830-1200 from KAKAIA to ILAKAI, and on to MODENI for purpose of investigation cargo cult activities. No indications of such activities (My memo 14-1/821 of 4th April, 1959 refers). Returned to KAKAIA. 1240 V.C.No.41 KAISUGU of GWADEDE and V.C. No.50 DAGAIA of GWAGUT reported to patrol. 1400 Constable OMA arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1430-1830 office work. Heavy rain in afternoon. Spent another night at KAKAIA village.

SUNDAY 29th MARCH, 1959: EASTER DAY - 0815 departed KAKAIA. 0850 arrived KOMANIA No.1. 1000-1400 and 1430-1700 office work. conducted court for Native Matters - failing to attend for census taking. Collected tax - 1 at £2. Rain in afternoon. Spent the night at KOMANIA No.1. village.

MONDAY 30th MARCH, 1959: 0710 departed KOMANIA No.1. 0720 AGAUN. 0725 KOMANIA No.2. 1140 arrived EVIAUWA. Lost toe nails from 3rd and 4th toes on right foot. 1330-1700 conducted census check - 165 - an increase of 12. Collected tax 29 at £1 = £29. 5 total exemptions. 1700-1900 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Recruited 1 labour for PWD Cape Rodney. Rain in afternoon. Spent the night at EVIAUWA village.

TUESDAY 31st MARCH, 1959: Recruited 1 more labour for PWD Cape Rodney. 0720 departed EVIAUWA. 0750 IRI. 0900 arrived TOPU. 1100-1230. Conducted census check - 69 - a decrease of 3. Collected tax - 19 at £1 = £19. 1 total exemption. 1230-1430 routine administration - meeting of all village people. 1500-1700 office work. Heavy rain in afternoon. Recruited 4 labour for PWD CAPE RODNEY. Spent the night at TOPU village.

WEDNESDAY 1st APRIL, 1959: Recruited 1 more labour for PWD CAPE RODNEY. 0735 departed TOPU. 1115 arrived IOIOK. 1300-1630 conducted census check - 171 - decrease of 23. 16 of the deaths occurred during an epidemic in September, 1957. Collected Tax - 30 at £1 = £30. 2 total exemptions. 1630-1830 routine administration. Meeting of all village people. N.M.T.A. payment made. Selected WOUTATEVIAU to replace V.C. No.38, UMAKAI BUDANO (deceased). (My memo 14-3/853 of 7th April, 1959 refers). Rain in afternoon. Spent the night at IOIOK village.

THURSDAY 2nd APRIL, 1959: 0530 Constable GUMIAU to ABAU with mail. Councillor GORIP-ITUAN resigned due to old age. GIMI AUMOTE elected to take his place. 0750 departed IOIOK. 0830 KOPIKAU.



THURSDAY 2nd APRIL, 1959:

census check - 116 - a decrease of 2. 1200 arrived ARAU. 1400-1700 conducted  
 £1 = £30. No exemptions. 1700 - 1930 routine administration. Collected Tax 30 at  
 Meeting of all village people. Methyated Spirit Permit granted.  
 V.C. No.37 IDAU NONAITI re-appointed on probation (My memo 14-3/854  
 of 7th April, 1959 refers). Heavy rain at night. Spent the night  
 at ARAU village.

FRIDAY 3rd APRIL, 1959:

Raining. Recruited 2 labour for PWD  
 Cape Rodney. 0750 departed ARAU. 0955 arrive LAUA. 1200-1330  
 conducted census check - 31 - a decrease of 1. Collected Tax  
 10 at £1 = £10. No exemptions. 1330-1500 routine administration.  
 Meeting of all village people. 1500-1600 office work. Spent the  
 night at LAUA village.

SATURDAY 4th APRIL, 1959:

0730 departed LAUA. 0920 arrived MAGORI  
 1130-1400 conducted census check - 113 - an increase of 1. Collected  
 £1 = £34. 4 total exemptions. 1400-1800 routine  
 administration. N.M.T.A. payment. Meeting of all village people.  
 Settling minor civil suits. Conducted Court for Native Matters -  
 assault. Conducted investigation into assault at MAGORI.  
 Spent the night at MAGORI village.

SUNDAY 5th APRIL, 1959:

0730 departed MAGORI. 0840 arrived DEBA.  
 0930-1100 routine administration. Meeting of all village people.

1100 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1115-1315 office  
 work. 1345 departed DEBA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1500 arrived  
 DARAVA. 1515-1545 office work. 1600 "Lolorua" departed DARAVA  
 for ABAU with 10 PWD labour and 1 prisoner aboard. 1600-2000  
 routine administration. Meeting of all village people of DARAVA  
 and LABU. Collected Tax 2 at £2 = £4. Settling minor civil suits  
 Conducted court for Native Matters - desertion. 2030-2200 office  
 work. Spent night at DARAVA village.

MONDAY 6th APRIL, 1959:

0600-0645 office work. 0700 V.C. DANI  
 of MAGORI to Abau with mail. 0720 departed DARAVA. 1125 arrived  
 BONUA. 1300-1630 conducted census check - 153 - an increase of 10.  
 Collected Tax - 41 at £1 = £41. 1 total exemption. 1630-2030  
 routine administration. GAVARU EVENAIT elected as councillor  
 to replace TAIVA GAMEME deceased. Meeting of all village people.  
 Recruited 4 labour for PWD CAPE RODNEY. Collected Tax 1 by £1.

Conducted court for Native Matters - failing to appear for census  
 taking. Heavy rain in afternoon and night. Spent the night at  
 BONUA village.

TUESDAY 7th APRIL, 1959:

Raining heavily. 0835 departed BONUA.  
 1255 arrived DARAVA. 1400-1700 routine administration. Office  
 work. Constable GUMIAU reported ex ABAU. Spent the night at  
 DARAVA village.

WEDNESDAY 8th APRIL, 1959:

0850 M.V. "Lolorua" arrived ex LOUPOM  
 with Sub Inspector G.M. FEENEY and Cpl. WEHC of PORT MORESBY Police  
 Station aboard. 0915 departed DARAVA aboard M.V. "Lolorua".  
 1055 arrived MAGAUBO. 1130 M.V. "Lolorua" to ABAU with Constable  
 GUMIAU, 2 prisoners, 4 labour and mail. Sub Inspector FEENEY and  
 I disembarked at MAGAUBO. 1300-1900 meeting of all village people.  
 Routine administration. Conducted court for Petty Sessions -  
 9 charges stealing - 1 receiving stolen goods. Conducted court  
 for Native Matters - desertion. Spent the night at MAGAUBO Village.

THURSDAY 9th APRIL, 1959:

0730-0800 routine administration.  
 2 Methyated Spirit permits granted. 0820 in company with Sub  
 Inspector G.M. FEENEY departed MAGAUBO by canoe. 1140 arrived BORU.  
 1315-1715 routine administration. Meeting of all village people.  
 Minor civil suits. Spent the night at BORU Village.

FRIDAY 10th APRIL, 1959:

0915 departed BORU by canoe. 1140 arrived  
 DEDELE Estate. 1230 departed DEDELE Estate by canoe.

FRIDAY 10th APRIL, 1959: 1255 arrived SI'INI. 1400-1600 routine administration. Meeting of all village people. 1605 departed SI'INI aboard M.V. "Lolorua". 1650 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

SATURDAY 11th APRIL, 1959: 0800-1300 in office at ABAU with Mr. G.F. BOOTH, Patrol Officer. Acquitted Tax Collections. Radio conversation with Captain TRIGGS, Harbour Master's Office. Radio conversation with Mr. J.E. WAKEFORD, District Officer, PORT MORESBY, requesting permission for patrol to proceed to SAMARAI. Routine office work. Heavy rain. Spent another night at ABAU.

SUNDAY 12th APRIL, 1959: Observed. Heavy rain day and night. Spent another night at ABAU.

MONDAY 13th APRIL, 1959: 0800-1200 and 1300-1630 acquitted patrol advances of £180. Drew new advance of £80. In company with Mr. BOOTH worked on Annual Report. Native Labour work - 6 Variations - 6 pay offs - 9 sign ons. Heavy rain all day. Spent another night at ABAU.

TUESDAY 14th APRIL, 1959: 0550 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "Lolorua" in company with Constables BOGAJIWAI and GUMIAU, Interpreter SIMON BODA, Council Clerk BONDAL PETER and personal attendant MODIRI WALC. 0630 abeam DEDELE ESTATE. 0725 abeam BORU. 0810 abeam MAGAUBO. 0815 abeam TABLE POINT ESTATE. 1030 abeam DEBA. 1100 arrived LOUPOM. Met on arrival by Mr. N. MCKENZIE, Co-operative Officer. M.V. "Lolorua" returned to ABAU. Discussed co-operative matters and general native matters of the co-operative officer's area. 1400-1600 routine administration. Minor civil suits. 1630-1830 meeting of all village people. 1830-2000 conducted Courts for Native Matters - stealing - concealing child at census. Spent the night at LOUPOM village.

WEDNESDAY 15th APRIL, 1959: 0730-1030 dealt with application to lease land for residential purposes - application submitted by Mr. P.C. COWLEY. Completed chain and compass traverse of the land known as BATUISANI on the North Eastern side of LOUPOM ISLAND. (My memo 34-4/34-8/931 of 5th May, 1959 refers). 1115 departed LOUPOM by canoe. 1215 arrived LALUORO. 1400-1700 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1800-2000 office work. Spent the night at LALUORO village.

THURSDAY 16th APRIL, 1959: 0730 departed LALUORO by canoe. 0800 arrived MAILU. 0900-1130 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1130-1400 conducted court for Native Matters - adultery. Settled minor civil suits. Granted 19 Methylated Spirit permits. 1500-1630 office work. Spent the night at MAILU village.

FRIDAY 17th APRIL, 1959: 0755 departed MAILU by canoe. 1030 arrived LOUPOM. 1045-1200 settling civil suits. 1210 departed LOUPOM by canoe. 1230 arrived MOGUBO Estate. 1400-1600 routine administration. Granted 2 Methylated Spirit Permits. Issued B.A.P. collected Tax 1 at £2. 1800 departed MOGUBO Estate by canoe. 1835 arrived KULELE. Spent the night at KULELE village.

SATURDAY 18th April, 1959. 0720-1230. Meeting of all village people. Routine Administration. Collected Tax 2 at £2 = £4. Settling civil suits. Completed investigation and negotiations regarding land application by Mr. P.C. COWLEY (My memo 34-4/34-8/931 of 5th May, 1959 refers). Mr. N. MCKENZIE visited ex LOUPOM by canoe. Paid administration teachers wages. Conducted court for Native Matters - failing to appear for census taking. 1255 departed KULELE on foot. 1300 arrived MAGARIDA - site of new Administration village. High School. Inspected materials stock piled for new school under the incentive scheme. 1315 departed MAGARIDA. 1330 arrived KULELE. 1325 departed KULELE on foot.



SATURDAY 18th APRIL, 1959:

1355 arrived WOWOLO. 1500-1730 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Settling civil suits. Spent the night at WOWOLO village. 2000 Constable BOGAJIWAI to search for two prisoners escaped from confinement.

SUNDAY 19th APRIL, 1959:

0645 Constable BOGAJIWAI returned with two escaped prisoners. Apprehended at MOGUBO Estate. 0700 conducted court for Native Matters - escaping from confinement. 0815 departed WOWOLO by canoe. 1010 arrived DEREBAI. 1200-1500 meeting of all DEREBAI and ANOLLA village people. Routine administration. Conducted court for Native Matters - adultery. 1730 Mr. L.F. FARLEY, MOGUBO Estate and Mr. A. CHAULDER, MAMAI Estate arrived DEREBAI. Spent the night at DEREBAI village.

MONDAY 20th APRIL, 1959:

0700 Mr. L. FARLEY departed by canoe for MOGUBO Estate. 0805 in company with Mr. A. CHAULDER departed DEREBAI by canoe. 1200 arrived BOREBO (MILNE BAY DISTRICT) 1220 Mr. CHAULDER departed on foot for SABIRIBO and MAMAI Estate. 1330-1630 meeting of all village people. Routine administration, civil suits settled. Spent the night at BOREBO village.

TUESDAY 21st APRIL, 1959:

0730 departed BOREBO on foot. 0740 boarded canoe. 0900 arrived SABIRIBO. 1100-1400 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Settled minor civil suits. Heavy rain all night. Spent the night at SABIRIBO village.

WEDNESDAY 22nd APRIL, 1959:

0800 departed SABIRIBO by canoe in heavy rain. 0845 ashore and on foot across isthmus. 0920 by canoe. 0950 arrived ONEONE. 1100 Mr. A. CHAULDER arrived ex MAMAI Estate with word that M.V. "LOLORUA" had broken down and was being towed to SAMARAI by "OSIRI". 1200 Mr. CHAULDER departed for MAMAI Estate. Constable GUMIAU arrived ex LOUPOM confirming that M.V. "LOLORUA" had broken down. 1215-1430 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1500-1630 office work. Spent the night at ONEONE village.

THURSDAY 23rd APRIL, 1959:

0650 sighted M.V. "OSIRI" towing M.V. "LOLORUA" passing heads of PORT GLASGOW. 0800 departed ONEONE by truck in heavy rain. 0900 arrived MAMAI Estate. 0900-1100 shown round MAMAI Estate - cocoa and rubber factories. 1110 departed MAMAI Estate on foot. 1200 arrived TANOBADA. 1300-1515 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1525 departed TANOBADA. 1410 arrived MAMAI Estate. Spent the night at MAMAI Estate.

FRIDAY 24th APRIL, 1959:

0915 departed MAMAI Estate on foot. 1000 arrived ILAI. 1045-1330 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Conducted Court for Native Matters - offensive behaviour. 1425 departed ILAI on foot. 1510 arrived MAMAI Estate. Spent another night at MAMAI Estate.

SATURDAY 25th APRIL, 1959:

(ANZAC DAY). 0815-0845 routine administration. Firearm Registration. Firearm Permits. Collected Tax 2 by £2 = £4. 0900 departed MAMAI Estate by jeep in company with Mr. A. CHAULDER. Inspected New MAMAI-TANOBADA Vehicular road. 1115 arrived ONEONE. 1130 departed ONEONE by canoe. 1145 called GEAGEA. 1300 abeam KAKARO. 1310 BAIBARA ISLAND. 1320 departed BAIBARA ISLAND 1320 arrived LAGAI - ashore in pending seas. 1400 departed LAGAI on foot. 1445 OIBADA 1515 arrived BAIBARA Estate (D.A.S.F.) Spent the night at BAIBARA Estate.

SUNDAY 26th APRIL, 1959:

1400-1700 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. Settling minor civil suits. Spent another night at BAIBARA Estate.

MONDAY 27th APRIL, 1959:

0905 departed BAIBARA Estate by tractor 1000 arrived ORI. 1005 departed ORI on foot. 1225 arrived GADAIISU

**MONDAY 27th APRIL, 1959:** 1415-1730 meeting of all village people. Routine administration. 1745 departed GADAISSU on foot. 1800 arrived GADAISSU Estate. 2145 departed GADAISSU Estate. 2200 arrived GADAISSU. Spent the night in GADAISSU Village.

**TUESDAY 28th APRIL, 1959:** 0620 departed GADAISSU by canoe. 1420 arrived KONIMAJAVA Patrol Post (SAMARAI M.B.D.). Discussed N.L.G.C. Survey with Mr. R. FOCKEN, Officer-in-charge, Patrol Post. Spent the night at KONIMAJAVA Patrol Post.

**WEDNESDAY 29th APRIL, 1959:** 0800 Constable GUMIAU and 4 prisoners to ABAU aboard M.V. "MOISANA" with mail. 0900-1200 in office with Mr. R. FOCKEN. Mr. J. STUNTZ visited ex MARIAWATTE Estate. 1750 departed KONIMAJAVA aboard M.V. "OSIRI". 2020 anchored in FIFE BAY. Spent the night aboard M.V. "OSIRI".

**THURSDAY 30th APRIL, 1959:** 0520 departed FIFE BAY aboard M.V. "OSIRI". 1200 arrived SAMARAI. 1345-1600 in District Office with Mr. A. TIMPERLY, District Commissioner and Mr. L.J. DOOLAN, District Officer, discussing N.L.G.C. Survey (My memo 14-12-1/1024 of 13th May, 1959 refers.) Spent the night at SAMARAI.

**FRIDAY 1st MAY, 1959:** 0800-1200 and 1330-1600 time spent between, District Commissioner, District Officer, Regional Agricultural Officer, Harbour Master on official matters. Spent another night at SAMARAI.

**SATURDAY 2nd MAY, 1959:** 0800-1200 in District Office, Spent another night at SAMARAI.

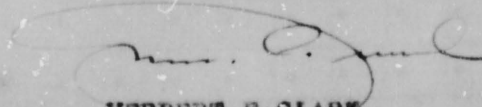
**SUNDAY 3rd MAY, 1959:** Observed. Spent another night at SAMARAI.

**MONDAY 4th MAY, 1959:** 0800-1000 in District Office. 1200 departed SAMARAI aboard Q.E.A. Otter. 1315 arrived ABAU so concluding the patrol.

**GENERAL COMMENTS:** The patrol was of a routine nature. The objects of the patrol <sup>were</sup> achieved.

The most important aspect of the patrol was the Native Local Government Council survey of potential.

**ENCLOSURES:** Village population Register sheets.

  
HERBERT E. CLARK.  
Actg. Assistant District Officer.

13th May, 1959.



VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1958-1959.

DINDGA PATROL.

PATROL NO. 3/1958-59.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS						Migrations In	Migrations Out		ABSENT FROM VILLAGE AT WORK		LABOUR POTENTIAL		Females Number of Child-bearing age	Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absent)			GRAND TOTAL		
		M	F	0-4	5-8	9-13	Over 13	Females in Child Birth	M		F	Inside District	Outside District	Govt.	Mission	Males			Females	M	F		Child	Adults
NUNUMAI	19.3.59	4	1					1	1									54	2.56	14	6	15	21	77
BILAGA	20.3.59							1											2.00	2	2	6	9	20
DEHIA	"		1					2	1										1.92	11	9	15	17	63
KERLA	21.3.59	6	3					3											2.26	21	15	26	33	156
DOVETA	22.3.59	4	2					1											2.43	16	15	18	24	90
DOGON. KONARIA No.1	23.3.59	1	1					2											2.08	14	7	21	30	73
KONARIA No.2.	"	11	12					2	1										2.76	62	52	67	65	297
EVALUWA	20.3.59	6	4					1											2.53	23	20	25	46	145
TOPU	21.3.59	1	2					1	2										2.09	9	9	20	24	60
TOIOK	1.4.59	2	4					2	1										1.67	7	21	27	42	171
AHAU	2.4.59	2	2					1	2										1.55	9	9	28	34	116
LALUA	3.4.59		1					1											2.21	3	4	10	11	31
MAGOLI	4.4.59	2	1																1.54	10	7	20	41	119
BONUA	6.4.59	4	3					21	10										1.98	25	10	44	47	189







ABA.P.R.NO. 4/58-59  
/107

DEB/MR

21st July, 1959.

Assistant District Officer,  
ABAU.

ABAU PATROL REPORT NO. 4/58-59 - MR. G.F. BOOTH

Receipt of this report is acknowledged.

What was the outcome of discussions about the move of the  
KEVERI people?

What else has been done about P.W.D. labour needs?

(D. R. MASON)  
DISTRICT OFFICER

File: 30-1-12.

Date: 6/8/59.

MINUTE TO:

→ District Officer,  
PORT MORESBY.

Keveri people. Mr. Speakman has just returned from Patrol, during which he investigated this matter further. His report will be submitted shortly.

P.W.D. Labour needs. A further 8 labourers have been sent to Mr. Gee at Oromata. He needs, however, a further 10. Every attempt is being made to recruit these, so that P.W.D. will have its complement.

(Herbert E. Clark) M.  
Assistant District Officer.

*Handwritten notes:*  
11/8/59  
P/A

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS  
ABAU P.R.  
No. 4/58/59  
7 AUG 1959  
PORT MORESBY

Ref. 67-16-1

Department of Native Affairs,  
Headquarters.  
PORT MORESBY.

4th August 1959.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 4- 1958/59 Abau.

I acknowledged with thanks, receipt of :-

- \* ~~Patrol Report No. 4~~ .
- \* Patrol Report No. 4 .

covering patrol by.... Patrol Officer. G.F. Booth.....

*A.A. Roberts*  
(A.A. Roberts.)  
Director.

\* Delete as necessary.

*XL*

*DM*



ABA.P.R.NO. 4/50-59  
/107

DM/AR

21st July, 1959.

Assistant District Officer,  
ARAU

ARAU PATROL REPORT NO. 4/50-59 - MR. G. E. BOON

Receipt of this report is acknowledged.

What was the outcome of discussions about the move of the  
KIVIRI people?

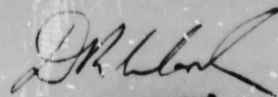
What else has been done about P.W.D. labour needs?

(D. E. MARSH)  
DISTRICT OFFICER

MINUTE TO:

The <sup>D</sup>irector,  
Department of Native Affairs,  
KONEDOBU.

For your information, please.

  
(D. E. MARSH)  
DISTRICT OFFICER

AK



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



HEC/BT.

In Reply  
Please Quote

No. 30-1-12/106.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

14th July, 1959.

District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY. (2)

ABAU PATROL REPORT NO. 4/1958-59.

Enclosed please find two copies of a Report  
by Mr. G.F. Booth of a routine Patrol.

The Report warrants no Special comment.  
Camping allowance is enclosed, please.

HERBERT E. CLARK  
ACTING ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

ENC:

ADU Abau

Receipt of the report is acknowledged.  
What was the outcome of discussions about the name  
of the Menei people? What else has been done about  
PWD labour needs?

*DRH*

3rd

For your information please

*DRH* 21/7/59



### MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 4/58/59 Sub-District ABAU District CENTRAL

Officer Conducting Patrol G. B. Booth, Patrol Officer

Census Division Patrolled WEST COAST AND AMAU

Objects of Patrol 1 RECRUIT LABOUR FOR PWD CAPE RODNEY

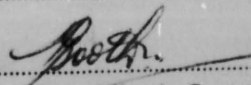
2 INSPECT ROADS AND BRIDGES, 3 ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.

Date Patrol Commenced 27th April, 1959 Date Completed 3rd May, 1959

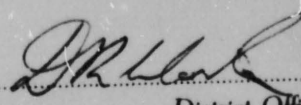
Duration—days Seven (7)

#### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

MEMO 32-4/34-4/986 of 9th May, 1959.

  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

  
District Officer.

APPENDIX "B". contd.

Mary of ABAU Patrol No. /58-59.

Friday 1st May, 1959: Proceeded along the beach to Lalaura. Village in satisfactory order, food short here, people busy fishing and sago making.

Met representatives of the Papuan Revival Mission, inspected and marked out a block of land which this mission wants to lease. Owner willing to sell land if lease will be granted to the mission. My memo 32-4/34-4/986 of 9th May, 1959 refers.

Village split into two distinct groups as a result of L.M.S. and Papuan Revival Mission rivalry. Open discussion held with the people and an improved feeling noted as a result. No labour available here.

Saturday 2nd May, 1959: Returned to Otomata, then to Cooalands area. Several minor disputes settled. Arrangements made to sent all parties in a Court case to Abau. Talks with Public Works Road Supervisor about labour position, need for tools and other matters.

Proceeded to Tutubu Village, conditions quite good, food supplies quite sufficient.

Sunday 3rd May, 1959: Departed by canoe at 7 a.m., reached Abau at 5.30 p.m.

Patrol Completed.

*G.F. Booth*  
G.F. Booth,  
Patrol Officer.



APPENDIX "B".

Diary of ABAU Patrol No. /58-59.

Monday 27th April, 1959: Departed Abau at 11.25 a.m. by the Baubanguina launch. Arrived Ganai Village at 12.35 p.m. Village in good order, housing satisfactory. Rest House only partly built and no Police Barracks. The Village Constable advised that the Rest House would be completed in the immediate future and then the Police Barracks would be built.

Inspected S.D.A. school, no teacher stationed at the village at present.

Settled several minor disputes by arbitration, people obliging and co-operative.

No labour available for Cap. Rodney road work.

Tuesday 28th April, 1959: Departed Ganai at 7 a.m. by canoe, reached landing at 8.30 a.m. and then along old army road to Amapu Village, arrived at 12.30 p.m.

Amapu section of road badly overgrown, orders given for it to be cleared. Village in neglected condition, instructions given where necessary. Poor conditions blamed on current food shortage which is attributed to sorcery by natives of the Tufi Sub-District.

Discussions with people about economic possibilities of the area. Talked with V.C. KOIAU of Obo, Tufi Sub-District about the proposed move of the Tufi-Keveri villages into the Abau Sub-District. Investigation into the land rites of the area into which this move is planned. N.M.T.A. payments made.

Village Constable of Amapu is rather listless, appears unable to control people.

No labour available for Cape Rodney area.

Wednesday 29th April, 1959: Left Amapu at 7.50 a.m., very difficult job getting sufficient carriers. Reached Anaguina landing at 9.55 a.m., this road in fair order. On by canoe to Duramu Village, arrived at 11.55 a.m.

Village in reasonable order, food very scarce, people busy making sago.

Discussions with people during the evening.

No labour available here.

Thursday 30th April, 1959: Departed Duramu along beach at 7.05 a.m., then by canoe to Domara Village; conditions very fair. Food scarce, people scattered making sago.

Proceeded on to Baia Estate. Talks with the Manager, several native labour matters settled.

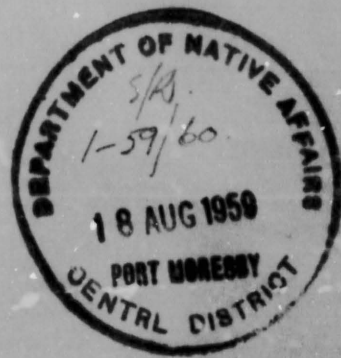
Then on to Kauru Estate, more native labour work.

Continued on to Mera and then proceeded on to Otomata by landrover.

No labour available, many of the men in this area are employed as casual labour by the plantations nearby.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



# SPECIAL PATROL REPORT

District of ABAU CENTRAL Report No. Special ABAU I-59/60

Patrol Conducted by D. M. SPEAKMAN Patrol Officer

Area Patrolled Otomata to Baia plantations and AMAU area.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans nil

Natives Interpreter, 2 Constables, I N. M. O.

Duration—From 20/7/1959 to 25/7/1959

Number of Days 5

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 3/1959

Medical 3/1959

Map Reference -

Objects of Patrol Routine Administration and special duties - see report.

Director of Native Affairs,  
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

*[Signature]*  
District Commissioner's Office

19/8/1959

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation ... £.....

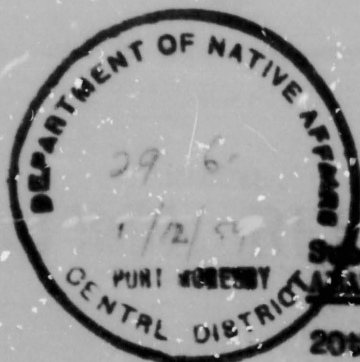
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund ... £.....

Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund ... ..

TOTAL  
F



HES/WFL



33-2/710.

F

Sd District Office,  
PORT MORESBY C.D.

20th November, 1959.

The District Commissioner, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

SUBMISSION OF MONTHLY PROGRESS REPORT

Your memo unnumbered of 4th November, 1959 refers.

Monthly Progress Reports will be prepared as soon as practicable for the current financial year.

For your information I have spent over 180 days on patrol since my return from leave on 1st November, 1958. In addition I was absent, attending a Local Government Course, in PORT MORESBY for 4 weeks in August of this year.

My only assistant at IBAU is an inexperienced Cadet Patrol Officer. For a large part of the last year I have not even had a cadet.

The importance of the report is appreciated and I regret it has been overlooked.

For your necessary information please sir.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

c.c. The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

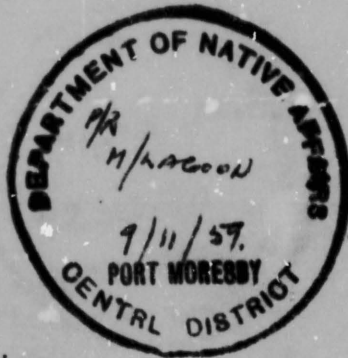
Handwritten initials in a circle



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply  
Please Quote  
No. 14-12  
30-1-13/655.

HEC/BT.



Sub District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

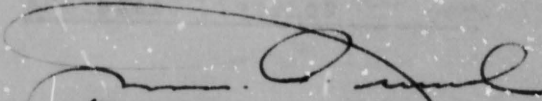
31st October, 1959.

District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY. (2)

PATROL REPORT - MARSHALL LAGOON  
ELECTION PATROL

I wish to advise that no Patrol Report has been submitted by Mr. Patrol Officer, H.F. Franz for his Election Patrol of the MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council area.

Would you please contact Mr. Franz through the Director of Native Affairs and request him to submit his Patrol Report for our records.

  
(Herbert E. Clark)  
ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

c.c. O.I.C. Marshall Lagoon.  
Mr. H.F. Franz, Patrol Officer.

*RS 30/11/59  
K2*

*John Smith  
30/11  
Mr. H. Franz*

*Please submit your patrol report for the  
Election patrol you conducted for it your department  
on leave.*

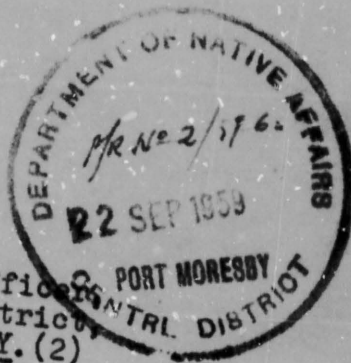
*J.H. Smith  
30/11/59. D2*





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

HEC/BT.



*In Reply  
Please Quote*

No 30-1-13/378.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

18th September, 1959.

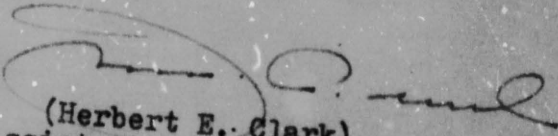
District Office  
Central District  
PORT MORESBY. (2)

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 2/59-60.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by Mr. H.E. Clark.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment.

Travelling allowance is enclosed for your action please. No camping allowance is being claimed as accommodation warrants were used for overnight stays.

  
(Herbert E. Clark)  
Assistant District Officer.


*2nd copy of Memorandum  
BHQ. & also travelling claims.  
DML*

# MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

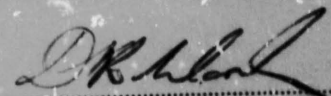
Patrol No. 2/1959-60 Subdistrict ABAU District CENTRAL  
Officer Conducting Patrol Mr. Herbert E. Clark, Assistant District Officer.  
Census Division Patrolled WEST COAST; MARSHALL LAGOON.  
Objects of Patrol 1. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST;  
2. INSPECT ROADS, BRIDGES AND AIRSTRIP CAPE RODNEY AREA;  
3. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.  
Date Patrol Commenced 7th September, 1959 Date Completed 12th September, 1959;  
Duration—days SIX (6) DAYS.

## SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

Memo 24-1/357 of 17/9/59 - MAINTENANCE OF ROADS - CAPE RODNEY AREA;  
Memorandum of Inspection No. 10/1959-1960; 31-1/379;  
Memo 25-2/361 of 17/9/59 - SUPPLY OF DIESELENE TO PWD CAPE RODNEY  
BY AIR.

  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.  
Assistant District Officer.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

  
District Officer.



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 2/1959-1960.

DIARY:

MONDAY 7th September, 1959: 0940 departed Abau aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" accompanied by Re. No 6251, Interpreter ARuai Aumau and personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. Seas rough, rain and strong South-easterly winds. 1240 anchored off Otomata Estate. 1245 ashore and met by Mr. Taylor of Otomata, Mr. Elworthy of Merani, Mr. Parry of Pacific Island Timbers and Mrs. Uroe of Lawani. Complaints made about condition of roads in the Cape Rodney area (My memo 24-1/357 of 17th September, 1959 refers.) 1415 departed Otomata Estate by truck in company with Mr. Parry and Mr. Elworthy on inspection of roads. Proceeded to Endora Estate, Otomata Sawmill and Gabamui Estate. Arranged allocation of PWD Labour line in absence of Works Supervisor, Mr. K. Gee. Returned to Otomata Sawmill and interviewed Mr. Jagers. Returned to Endora and Otomata Estate 1700. Sign on 3 N.E.A.'s. 1720 proceeded to proposed new wharf site by truck. Interviewed Mr. Haddin. Collected tax - 1x£2. 1830 returned to Otomata Estate and spent the night.

TUESDAY 8TH SEPTEMBER, 1959: 0700 departed Otomata by M.V. "LOLORUA" 0910 arrived Kelerakwa. 0915 on again 0930 arrived Marshall Lagoon Patrol Post. Met by Mr. H. Franz, Officer-in-Charge. Discussed arrangements. 1015 departed Patrol Post. 1030 arrived Kelerakwa. Met by Mr. Uroe of Lawani. 1110 departed Kelerakwa by tractor. 1225 arrived Lawani Estate. 1345 in company with Mr. Uroe shown round Lawani Estate. Mr. Uroe is the first settler in the Abau Sub District under the ex-Servicemen's credit scheme and he seems to be making a good start. Rubber and coffee nurseries are laid out, 24,000 imported Malayan high-yielding rubber seeds having been planted. Office work - S.A.P's, E.A.P's and L.T.W.N. Spent the night at Lawani Estate.

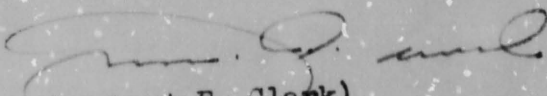
WEDNESDAY 9TH SEPTEMBER, 1959: Very heavy rain falling precluded an early departure. 1025 departed Lawani by tractor. 1040 arrived Kelerakwa. Met on arrival by Mr. Franz. 1200 departed Kelerakwa by M.V. "LOLORUA" 1215 arrived Marshall Lagoon Patrol Post. 1330 - 1730 spent in office with Mr. H. Franz, Officer-in-Charge and Mr. G. Toohy, Area Education Officer. Spent the night at the Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 10TH SEPTEMBER, 1959: 0745 visited Mr. McGaven, trader, of Marshall Lagoon. General discussion. 1115 returned to Patrol Post met by Mr. Ahern of Paile. Labour Matters. 1315-1545. Conducted Court of Petty Sessions - application for termination of agreements - office work L.T.W.N., E.A.P. Firearm Permits and Certificate of Registration. 1600 by M.V. "LOLORUA" to Kelerakwa to attend Marshall Lagoon Native Local Government Council's Annual Sports meeting. 1830 by M.V. "LOLORUA" back to Patrol Post. Spent the night.

FRIDAY 11th SEPTEMBER, 1959: 0630 departed Patrol Post in heavy rain-rough seas. 0925 arrived Otomata. 1000 from Otomata to Lalaura airstrip. Complaint about supply of dieselene to PWD Cape Rodney by air (My memo 25-2/351 of 17th September, 1959 refers). 1200 returned to Otomata. 1245 Mr. Herbert of Otomata Sawmill arrived with Sawmill worker API - MAMA who had been injured by falling timber. Mr. Taylor contacted P.H.D. Port Moresby for a mercy flight. 1500 to airstrip with patient. 1700 returned to Otomata and spent the night.

SATURDAY 12TH SEPTEMBER, 1959: 0640 departed Otomata by M.V. "LOLORUA" 1010 arrived Abau.

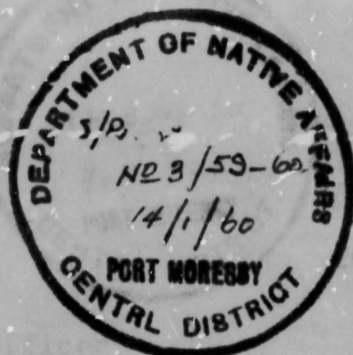
END OF PATROL.

  
(Herbert E. Clark)  
Assistant District Officer.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



In Reply  
Please Quote

No. 67-1-8

Department of Native Affairs,  
Konedobu, Papua,

11th January, 1960.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

Special Patrol Report No. 3.1959/60.

Receipt is acknowledged.

Please refer Mr. Clark to Circular Instruction No. 272 for full details of the procedure in relation to camping allowance.

In particular see paragraph 6 which requires the personal signature of the District Officer in charge of the District, as Officer incurring expenses.

A.D.O.  
AAM.

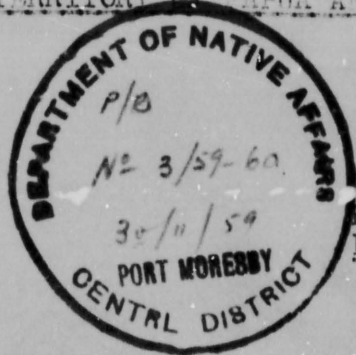
*A.A. Roberts*  
(A.A. Roberts.)  
Director.

*For your information please. Apparently all claims for camping allowance must first be sent to this office for certification, and then return to you for payment. Please ensure camping allowance claims accompany the patrol reports.*

*Kb 15/1/60*



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.



Ref. 67-16-1

Department of Native Affairs,  
Headquarters,  
KORORUA.

26th November, 1959.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 3/59-60

I acknowledge with thanks, receipt of :-

- \* Memorandum of Patrol No. 3/59-60 .
- \* ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~

covering patrol by... H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer

*A.A. Roberts*  
(A.A. Roberts.)  
Director.

\* Delete as necessary.

*(P/O) K*

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Ref. 67-16-1

Department of Native Affairs,  
Headquarters.  
KOMODOBU.

26th November, 1959.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
FORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 3/59-60

I acknowledge with thanks, receipt of :-

- \* Memorandum of Patrol No. 3/59-60
- \* ~~Patrol Report~~.

covering patrol by. A.J. CLARK, Assistant District Officer

\* Delete as necessary.



EEC/JTH.

30-1-13/584.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

21st October, 1959.

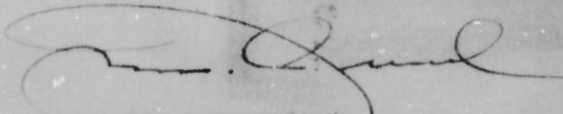
The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO 3/59-60.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a <sup>routine</sup> nature and warrants no special comment other than that the CLOUDY BAY NATIVE GOVERNMENT COUNCIL Nominations were also conducted during the patrol. I have dealt with this in a separate memorandum.

Travelling allowance and camping allowance are enclosed for your attention please.



(HERBERT.E.CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

**ENC.**

*D.N.A.  
Kenselobu*

*check P.P. 28/11  
For your information please Kq*

HEG/WH.

## MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 3/59-60. Subdistrict ABAU District CENTRAL  
Officer Conducting Patrol MR HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER  
Census Division Patrolled 1. MARSHALL LAGOON; 2. WEST COAST; 3. AMAU  
4. INLAND ROBINSON RIVER; 5. MAILU.

Objects of Patrol 1. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST; 2. INSPECT ROADS  
AND BRIDGES CAPE RODNEY AREA; 3. INSPECT NAGARIDA PATROL POST;  
4. CONDUCT NOMINATION PATROL PROPOSED CLOUDY BAY N.L.G.C. VILLAGES;  
5. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.

Date Patrol Commenced 29TH SEPTEMBER, 1959 Date Completed 20th OCTOBER, 1959.  
Duration—days TWENTY-TWO (22) DAYS.

### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- 16-1/37-8-16/504 of 8th October, 1959;
- 31-1/334 of 15th October, 1959—MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO 2/5  
MARSHALL LAGOON.
- 31-2/532 of 15th October, 1959 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION No 1/59-60;  
NAGARIDA.
- 8-3/518 of 15th October, 1959;
- 34-2/34-11/545 of 16th October, 1959;
- 14-5/14-4/521 of 15th October, 1959;
- 14-13/580 of 21st October, 1959;
- 34-2/34-20/540 of 16th October, 1959;
- 10-1/11-2-10/508 of 13th October, 1959;
- 34-2/34-20/538 of 16th October, 1959;
- 2-6/352 of 17th September, 1959;
- 14-1/17-3/519 of 15th October, 1959;
- 14-1/559 of 19th October, 1959;
- 1-13/14-1/582 of 21st October, 1959;
- 14-12-2/583 of 21st October, 1959.

*(HERBERT E. CLARK) A.D.O.*  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.  
21st October, 1959.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

*K. Blaney*

District Officer.



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL No. 3/1959-60.

DIARY:

TUESDAY 29th SEPTEMBER, 1959: 0525 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in accompany with MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN, Patrol Officer, Constable SERGIUS, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, Personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGC. Seas smooth. 0805 arrived TUTUBU Village. Constable SERGIUS left to investigate lighting of fires. MR. F. BEHRENS of S.D.A. KOBELA arrived 0820 departed TUTUBU Village by M.V. "LOLORUA" 0850 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met by MR. and MRS. D. TAYLOR. Discussing arrangements for District Officer's visit to CAPE RODNEY area. 0945 conducted Court of Petty Sessions - breaking and entering. 1110 MR. SPEAKMAN and MR. MARSH by tractor to CAPE RODNEY Airstrip to meet District Officer. Court continued. 1250 adjourned. Defendant remanded. The District Officer, MR. D.R. MARSH arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1300 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor in company with MR. MARSH, MR. SPEAKMAN and MR. BEHRENS. 1420 arrived MERANI Estate. 1500 attended marriage ceremony and wedding breakfast celebrated by REV. M. NIXON of L.M.S. HULA. 1745 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 1830 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1835 departed BARAMATA Estate by M.V. "LOLORUA". 1855 arrived TUTUBU. "LOLORUA" went on to OTOMATA Estate. Spent the night in TUTUBU Rest house.

WEDNESDAY 30th SEPTEMBER, 1959: 0640 "LOLORUA" arrived ex OTOMATA Estate. 0725 - 0855 Resumed Court of Petty Sessions - breaking and entering. Defendant committed for trial - witnesses recognisance. 0910-0930 routine administration. 0930 departed TUTUBU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1000 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1015 departed OTOMATA Estate by landrover in company with MR. MARSH, District Officer and MR. and MRS TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate. MR. SPEAKMAN departed for LALAURA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1035 ENDORA Estate. 1040 Gravel pit. 1045 arrived OTOMATA Sawmill. Inspected Sawmill. Checked latrine facilities (my memo 16-1/37-8-16/504 of 8th October, 1959 refers). 1110 departed OTOMATA Sawmill 1115 GABAMUI Estate. 1120 OTOMATA Sawmill 1130 HANAMOA Estate. 1220 departed HANAMOA Estate 1245 arrived proposed new wharf site. 1330 departed wharf site. 1340 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1440 departed OTOMATA Estate in company with MR. MARSH and MR. SPEAKMAN aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" Constable SERGIUS and Interpreter SIMON BOIDA left behind to apprehend native committed for trial who had escaped from custody 1700 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1745-1830 inspected Station buildings. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 1st OCTOBER, 1959: 0830-0915 inspected new station buildings. 0915-1115 attended Council meeting (First meeting of the second MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council) 1115 With District Officer left Council meeting and conducted discussion with GAVUCNE people relating to applications for land by both S.D.A. and L.M.S. Missions. 1145-1315 in office with District Officer. Discussion with LALAURA people on resettlement scheme for Block 7 COCOALANDS. 1430-1710 in Office with District Officer. 2000 - 0015. Conducted check of Council books and accounts with MR. MARSH, MR. FRANZ and MR. SPEAKMAN? Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post

FRIDAY 2ND OCTOBER, 1959: 0620-0645 instructions for MR. SPEAKMAN regarding takeover - handover of Patrol Post from MR. FRANZ. 0705 departed MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. MARSH and MR. SPEAKMAN 0725 arrived GAVUONE. 0735-0900 meeting of GAVUONE people relating to land applications by LMS and SDA Missions. 0910 departed GAVUONE in company with MR. MARSH aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" MR. SPEAKMAN returned to Patrol Post by canoe. 1145 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1145 - 1210 running repairs to "LOLORUA" 1210 ashore. Met by MR. ELWORTHY of MERANI Estate. Discussing Native Labour Matters. Example apprehended. Picked up agreement worker from OTOMATA Sawmill suffering from 3rd degree burn for hospitalisation. 1245 departed OTOMATA Estate. 1640 arrived ABAU. Met on arrival by M.V. "POSEIDON" with MR. R. T. GALLOWAY, District Officer, SAMARAI, and MR. R. FOCKEN Patrol Officer, KONIMALAVA (Milne Bay District) aboard. Spent the night at ABAU.

SATURDAY 3RD OCTOBER, 1959: 0550 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "POSEIDON" in company with MR. MARSH, MR. GALLOWAY and MR. FOCKEN. M.V. "LOLORUA" following. 1135 arrived MOGUBO Estate. Met by MR. D. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer in Training, LOUPOM. 1250 ashore MOGUBO Estate. Met by MR. L. FARLEY, MOGUBO Estate and MR. W. EGGINGTON, Fisheries Officer, D.A.S.F. 1350 departed MOGUBO Estate in company with MR. MARSH, MR. GALLOWAY and MR. FOCKEN. 1405 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post. Proceeded KULELE and 1420 returned MAGARIDA Inspected temporary buildings at Patrol Post also proposed site for airstrip. 1530 departed Patrol Post. 1545 arrived MOGUBO Estate. Spent the night at MOGUBO Estate.

SUNDAY 4TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0530 M.V. "POSEIDON" with MR. GALLOWAY and MR. FOCKEN SAMARAI. 0600 departed MOGUBO Estate in company with MR. MARSH. 1115 arrived DEDELE Estate. 1500 departed DEDELE Estate. 1545 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 5TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0745-1200 in office at ABAU. 1320 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. BLEAKLEY, Medical Assistant, MR. MILES Trader and BAE TAU Clerical Assistant. MR. MARSH remained at ABAU awaiting transport to PORT MORESBY. 1610 arrived TUTUBU. M.V. "LOLORUA" on to OTOMATA with rations for Public Works Department CAPE RODNEY. MR. BLEAKLEY and MR. MILES departed on foot for ENDORA Estate. 1630-1745 conducted nomination meeting of TUTUBU and MERANI Villages - 2 nominations received. 1745 - 1900 routine administration. S.A.P.'S Minor civil suits. Request by two youths for further schooling (my memo 8-3/518 of 15th October, 1959 refers). Spent the night at TUTUBU Rest house.

TUESDAY 6TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0745 departed TUTUBU by canoe. 0825 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 0835 departed BARAMARA Estate by tractor. 0905 arrived MERANI Estate. Routine administration L.T.W.N, N.A.F, investigation into M.I.L.C.R. Inspected rubber factory and cocoa production. 1100 departed MERANI Estate by tractor 1130 proceeded on foot. 1155 arrived MERANI. Met on arrival by MR. R. HOOPERT OF KAURU Estate. 1200-1315 routine administration. Attesting Native Labour Agreements. S.A.P.'S. 1400-1700 meeting village people. Amount of £146.19.4 promised to new CLOUDY BAY NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT Council. MERANI Land heads expressed concern at activities of Soil Survey Officers operating between BOMUGUINA and MANABO River. (My memo 34-2/34-11/545 of 16th October, 1959 refers) Complaint about destruction of gardens by cattle (My memo 14-5/17-4/521 of 15th October, 1959



refers) Methylated Spirits permits issued. Distributed coffee seed. 1700-1900 office work. Spent the night at MERANI Rest house.

WEDNESDAY 7TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0730 departed MERANI on foot. 0810 met by tractor and arrived MERANI Estate 0820. Inspected COCOA being harvested. Routine M.I.L.O.R. permits. 0950 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 1015 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1040 departed BARAMATA Estate by canoe. 1105 arrived BARAMATA No.4. 1215 - 1345 conducted nomination meeting - 2 nominations received. 1345-1630 routine administration. S.A.P.'s. Request for Land ownership to be determined by Native Land Commissioner (My memo 14-13/580 of 21st October, 1959 refers) Request for resettlement scheme on 2900 acres of crown Land (My memo 34-2/34-20/540 of 16th October, 1959 refers) Methylated spirits permits. 1630-1745 office work. 1830 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1845 - 2000 Conducted Court for Native Matters - Unlawful Striking. 2000 - 2100 arriving mail. Spent the night at BARAMATA No.4 rest house.

THURSDAY 8TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0600 Constable SIMONA departed for ABAU with mail and prisoner. 0705 departed BARAMATA No.4 on foot. 0900 arrived DOMARA 1030-1230 Conducted nomination meeting 6 nominations received. 1230 - 1410 routine administration. S.A.P.'s Minor civil suits. 1415 departed DOMARA by canoe. 1430 met by MR. A. QUTULAN, Fisheries Officer, DASF, PORT MORESBY and proceeded in dinghy with outboard motor. 1550 arrived BAIJA Estate. Settled Native Labour dispute. Conducted investigation into loss of copra drier by fire. (My memo 10-1/11-2-10/508 of 13th October, 1959 refers). 1800 departed BAIJA Estate by dinghy. 1900 arrived DOMARA. 2030-2130 Minor civil suits. Spent the night at DOMARA Rest house.

FRIDAY 9TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0630 - 0710 Minor civil suits. 0710-0745 Conducted Court for Native Matters - Unlawful striking. 0745 - 0825 Routine administration - applications for resettlement on 2900 acres Crown Land (My memo 34-2/34-20/540 of 16th October, 1959 refers) People also requested information about lease which the Crown has resumed from MR. McDONALD - MORI River area (My memo 34-2/34-20/538 of October, 1959 refers.) Request for £40 payment in respect of Canoe made to meet the Qantas Otter Service (My memo 2-6/352 of 17th September, 1959 refers.) 0830 departed DOMARA by dinghy and outboard which broke down en route. 1010 arrived DURAMU. 1045 departed DURAMU by canoe. 1215 continued on foot. Twisted left ankle when slipped on greasy track. 1425 arrived AMAU. 1545 - 1710 routine administration - Minor civil suits. 1710- 1755 Conducted Court for Native Matters Unlawful laying hold of. 1755-1810 Minor civil suits. 1810-1850 Conducted Court for Native Matters - Unlawful striking. 1850-1915 Minor civil suits. Spent the night at AMAU Rest house.

SATURDAY 10TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0715 - 0830 Conducted nomination meeting - 4 nominations received. 0830 - 1100 routine administrative Minor civil suits S.A.P.'s Methylated spirit permits. LTWN. Request to ascertain cost of 2 wheels and an axle so that people can make a trek cart. (My memo 14-1/17-3/519 of 15th October, 1959 refers.) 1150 departed AMAU on foot. Received letter from MR. D. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer in charge for the time being at ABAU to the effect that he was proceeding to PORT GLASGOW to conduct a Police Investigation into theft of £320 from PORT MORESBY.

1420 on by canoe. 1530 Met by MR. QUINLAN and changed over to dinghy and outboard motor. 1605 arrived DURAMU. 1715 - 1820 Minor civil suits. 1820 - 1940 Conducted Court for Native Matters - desertion. 1940-2020 Minor civil suits. Spent the night at DURAMU rest house.

SUNDAY 11TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0700 - 0820 Conductor nomination meeting. 0820 - 0900 routine administration. S.A.P's. Minor civil suits. Methylated spirit permits. 0945 departed DURAMU on foot. 070 on by canoe. 1420 arrived BADUBADU. 1435 departed BADUBADU. 1445 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 12TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0820 departed ABAU by canoe. 0910 arrived BADUBADU. 0920 - 1050 Conducted nomination meeting of BADUBADU and SI'INI Villages. 1050 - 1440 routine administration. Minor civil suits. S.A.P's. 1600 departed BADUBADU by canoe. 1755 arrived GANAI. Spent the night at GANAI rest house.

TUESDAY 13TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0700 - 1030. Routine administration. Minor civil suits. S.A.P's. Methylated spirit permits. 1030 - 1300 office work. 1330 - 1430 nomination meeting of GANAI and TUCAI Villages. One nomination only received 1430 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1435 - 1525 answering mail. 1530 departed GANAI by canoe. 1900 arrived APABAGA. Spent the night at APABAGA Rest house.

WEDNESDAY 14TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0730 - 0900 Conducted nomination meeting of APABAGA and SEGILI Villages. Two nominations received. 0900 - 1100 Routine administration. Minor civil suits. S.A.P's. 1155 departed APABAGA by canoe. 1225 arrived SEGILI. 1345 - 1550 routine administration. Minor civil suits. 1600 - 1645 office work. Spent the night at SEGILI rest house.

THURSDAY 15th OCTOBER, 1959: 0655 departed SEGILI by canoe. 0740 arrived Robinson River wharf. 0755 on by tractor. 0820 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 0900 departed ROBINSON RIVER Estate on foot. 0950 arrived OIO. 1000 Departed OIO. 1030 arrived BAM. 1140 - 1320 nomination meeting of BAM, OIO and DARAVA Villages. Four nominations received. 1320 - 1606 Routine administration. Minor civil suits. S.A.P's. OIO people have promised Donation of £16-11-10 to CLOUDY BAY NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT Council. 1830 Constable HEARO arrived ex ABAU with mail. 1915 - 2315 answering mail. Spent the night at BAM Rest house.

FRIDAY 16TH OCTOBER, 1959: 0600 Constable HEARO departed for ABAU with mail. 0720 departed BAM on foot. 0755 passed through GON. 0915 arrived DOMA. 1050 - 1215 Nomination meeting of ELAU, DOMA, VELAVEL/I and BAU Villages. 2 nominations received. 1215 - 1645 routine administration. NMTA paymanets. S.A.P's. Minor civil suits. Application by LUA ARAI of DOMA for £35 loan from Native Loans Fund for purpose of constructing Hot Air Drier (My memo 14-1/559 of 19th October, 1959 refers). Inspected new Aid Post for which anAPO has been promised by Medical Assistant ABAU. Request for £2000 assistance under Ex-servicemen's credit Scheme by OREVA-GEU of GON. (my memo 1-13/14-1/582 of 21st October, 1959 refers.) Spent the night at DOMA Rest House.

SATURDAY 17th OCTOBER, 1959: 0700 departed DOMA on foot. 0815 passed through GON. 0850 arrived BAM. Changed Carriers. 0915 departed BAM. 0940 passed through OIO. 1025 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1430 departed ROBINSON RIVER Estate by landrover. 1450 arrived wharf. 1505 departed by M.V. "LOLORUA" 1610 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

SUNDAY 18th OCTOBER, 1959: 0930 - 1230 in office with Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS. Rest of the day observed. Spent another night at ABAU.

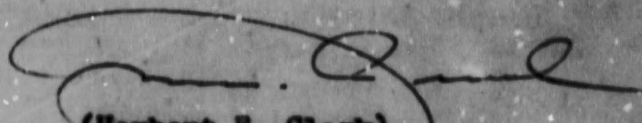


**MONDAY 19th OCTOBER, 1959;** 0540 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA"  
0825 arrived MAGAUBO. 0840-1110 meeting of MAGAUBO village.  
1125 departed MAGAUBO aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" with large MAGAUBO  
cane in tow. 1220 arrived BORU. 1245-1430 conducted nomination  
meeting of MAGAUBO and BORU villages. 3 nominations received.  
1430-1715 routine administration. minor civil suits. S.A.P's.  
Complaint received (Native Matters) for desertion. Defendant in  
MADANG and will be summoned. Date set for hearing 12th January,  
1960 at ABAU - complainant advised accordingly. 1745-1945  
office work - Spent the night at BORU Rest house.

**TUESDAY 20th OCTOBER, 1959;** 0745 departed BORU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA"  
0850 arrived DEDELE Estate. Routine administration. 1220 departed  
DEDELE Estate by tractor. 1240 arrived SI'INI. 1245-1545 Routine  
administration. S.A.P's. 1600 departed SI'INI by tractor. 1620  
arrived DEDELE Estate. 1730 departed DEDELE Estate aboard M.V.  
"LOLORUA". 1815 arrived ABAU so completing the Patrol.

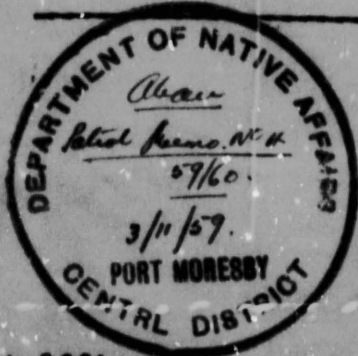
**GENERAL COMMENTS:** The objects of the Patrol were all achieved  
without incident. The patrol was of a routine nature only.  
The most significant aspect of the patrol was the nominations  
for the proposed CLOUDY BAY Native Local Government Council  
(my memo 14-12-2/583 of 21st October, 1959 refers).

**ENCLOSURES:** Nil

  
(Herbert E. Clark)  
**ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.**

21st October, 1959

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.



HEC/BT.

File: 30-1-13/659.

Sub District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

31st October, 1959.

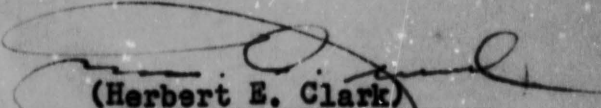
District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY. (2)

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL No. 4/59-60.

Enclosed, please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by Mr. H. E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol <sup>was</sup> reads of a routine nature and warrants no special comment.

Travelling allowance and camping allowance are enclosed for your attention please.

  
(Herbert E. Clark)  
ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

ENC:

D.N.A.  
P.M.

*copy forwarded to...*



DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 1/59-60 Subdistrict ABAU District CENTRAL

Officer Conducting Patrol MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

Census Division Patrolled 1. WEST COAST; 2. MARSHALL LAGOON.

Objects of Patrol 1. INSPECT ROADS AND BRIDGES CAPE RODNEY AREA; 2. INSPECT CAPE RODNEY AIRSTRIP; 3. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST; 4. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.

Date Patrol Commenced 26th OCTOBER, 1959 Date Completed 30th OCTOBER, 1959

Duration—days (FIVE (5) DAYS

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

1-8/24-1/653 of 31st October, 1959;

8-3/591 of 22nd October, 1959;

31-1/650 of 31st October, 1959-MEMORANDU OF INSPECTION-MARSHALL LAGOON No. 3/1959-1960;

3-2(2)/34-22/652 of 31st October, 1959;

14-12/651 of 31st October, 1959;

(HERBERT E. CLARK) A.D.O. Parolling Officer's Signature.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Head quarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

K. G. ... District Officer.



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO.4/1959-1960.

DIARY:

MONDAY 26th October, 1959: 0535 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "Lolorua" accompanied by constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter Simon Boida and personal attendant Orupa - Roabogo. 0840 arrived Otomata Estate. Unloaded stores for PWD Cape Rodney and mail. 0850 Mr. K. Gee, Road overseer, PWD Cape Rodney arrived. 0900 M.V. "Lolorua" departed for LALAUURA and KAPARI/HULA with constable BOGAJIWAI to advise people of forthcoming visit by Mr. Patrol Officer D.M. Speakman on Thursday 29th October, 1959 relative to Block 7, Cocolands. Met Mr. G. McDonald and Mr. F. Coppeck, forestry officers who have just completed a forestry Survey of some 30,000 acres of Crown Land. 1000 departed Otomata Estate by car in company with Mr. Gee, Mr. McDonald and Mr. Coppeck. 1010 arrived proposed new wharf site. 1025 on again 1030 arrived Cape Rodney airstrip-in good condition. 1040 departed airstrip. 1100 arrived Endora Estate. Discussed labour matters. Routine Administration. 1145 departed Endora Estate. 1150 arrived Otomata Sawmill. 1225 departed Sawmill. 1230 arrived Gabamui Estate. Discussed road problems and general matters with road overseer. Arranged for hire of Grader to work on roads at 27/6d. per hour. L.P.O's to be issued before work commences. Arranging for supplies of stationery for P.W.D. Mr. Gee, Road overseer mentioned possibility of leaving for personal reasons (my memo 1-8/24-1/653 of 31st October, 1959 refers.) Arranging supplies of medicines, rations and issues for PWD Cape Rodney. 1415 departed Gabamui Estate. 1420 arrived Otomata Sawmill. Inspected Sawmill. 1450 departed Sawmill. 1455 Endora Estate. 1510 Otomata Estate. 1605 departed Otomata Estate aboard M.V. "Lolorua" 1645 arrived Tutubu seas rough. Unloaded patrol stores by canoe. 1510 ashore Tutubu. 1830-900 routine administration. Minor Civil suits. 1900-2000 meeting of village people regarding school facilities which will be available at Abau for children up to 8 years of age in New Year 1960 (my memo 8-3/591 of 22nd October, 1959 refers) There is no village school at Tutubu and people have asked me to take the matter up with SDA Mission at Korela. 2000-2100 minor civil suits. Methylated Spirits Permits issued. 2130-2300 office work. Spent the night at TUTUBU rest house.

TUESDAY 27th OCTOBER, 1959: 0620-0655 loading patrol stores from canoe to "Lolorua" in heavy seas. 0655 departed TUTUBU aboard M.V. "Lolorua" 0940 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Trans-shipped to dinghy and outboard motor and in company proceeded with the officer-in-Charge, Mr. D.M. Speakman, Patrol Officer. 0950 arrived KELERAKWA. 1000 Mr. N.I. Uroe of LAWANI Estate arrived. 1005 departed KELERAKWA with Mr. Speakman and Mr. Uroe by dinghy and outboard. 1020 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1030-1215 discussing general matters pertaining to the ABAU Sub District and in particular the MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council area with Mr. Uroe and Mr. Speakman. 1315-1500 in office with OIC Mr. Speakman. 1515 Mr. Speakman and Mr. Uroe departed by dinghy for KELERAKWA. 1600-1625 discussing routine matters with Mr. J. McGaven trader, Marshall Lagoon. 1635 departed MARSHALL LAGOON in company with Mr. D.M. Speakman by dinghy and outboard. 1645 arrived Korela. General matters. Discussed possibility of a teacher being made available for TUTUBU by SDA Mission. (Diary for 26th October, 1959 refers) Mr. F. Behrens says he will refer the matter to his Superiors in Port Moresby for their assistance. 1805 departed Korela by dinghy. 1815 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

WEDNESDAY 28th OCTOBER, 1959: 0800 radio conversation with Mr. M. Lang, Assistant District Officer (N.L.G.) Port Moresby regarding CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Proclamation, and printing of Ballot papers for elections. 0815-1230 in office with Mr. Speakman. 1430 radio conversation with Mr. K. Chester, Acting District Officer, Port Moresby, regarding CLOUDY BAY and AMAZON BAY N.L.G. Councils. 1440-1505 discussing land with Mr. BEHRENS of SDA Korela (my memo 34-2(2)/34-22/652 of 31st October, 1959 refers) 1510-1715 checking all MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council cash book and finance records. All in order (my memo 14-12/651 of 31st October, 1959 refers).

*A very long day*




1745-1915 and 2000-2200 office work. Spent another night at Marshall Lagoon Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 29th OCTOBER, 1959: 0610-0800 office work. 0830-0850 in office with Mr. D.M. Speakman, Patrol Officer. 0900-1230 attended *Assembly* MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council meeting with Mr. Speakman. 1340-1425 in office with Mr. Speakman. 1430-1715 attended Council meeting. 1725-1820 in office with Mr. Speakman. 2000-2220 office work. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

FRIDAY 30th OCTOBER, 1959: 0550 departed MARSHALL LAGOON by M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Mr. D.M. Speakman. 0825 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 0905 Mr. K. Gee, Works Supervisor, PWD Cape Rodney arrived. 0925 Mr. Speakman and Mr. Gee departed Otomata by tractor for Lalaura. (Mr. Speakman working on Block 7 applications). 0925-1000 loading firewood for ABAU. 1000 departed Otomata aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1335 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the Patrol were all achieved. The patrol was of a routine nature only.

ENCLOSURES: Nil

  
(Herbert E. Clark)  
ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.  
31/10/59.

HEC/WTH.

# MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

*Not to be  
filed*

Patrol No. 12/59-60. Subdistrict ABAU District CENTRAL

Officer Conducting Patrol MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.

Census Division Patrolled 1. WEST COAST; 2. MARSHALL LAGOON.

Objects of Patrol 1. INSPECTION OF MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST;  
2. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION;

Date Patrol Commenced 22nd FEBRUARY, 1960 Date Completed 27th FEBRUARY, 1960

Duration—days SIX (6) DAYS.

### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

11-2-10/1261 of 23rd February, 1960;  
11-1/1262 of 25th February, 1960.

(HERBERT E. CLARK) ADO.

*Patrolling Officer's Signature.*

29th February, 1960.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

*Klebes*

District Officer.





MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 5/1959-60.

DIARY:

WEDNESDAY 4th NOVEMBER, 1959:

0540 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in accompany with MR. Patrol Officer M. Lang, Constables SERGIUS, UNIDO and BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOLIDA, personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO, Carpenter's Assistant PURIKUPA GEGELAGI and Foreman Labour PALA RENAGI. Seas smooth. 0725 abeam BORU. 0820 abeam MAGAUBO. 0835 abeam TABLE POINT. 0955 abeam DARAVA. 1050 abeam DEBA. 1140 arrived LOUPOM. Met on arrival by MR. N. MCKENZIE, Co-operative Officer and MR. D. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer in Training. 1400-1440 inspected ABAU NATIVES SOCIETY ASSOCIATION Bulk stores. 1440 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in accompany with MR. LANG, MR. MCKENZIE, MR. HAVILAND, MR. P. COWLEY, and CLIFF-IANAMO. 1500 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol POST. Met on arrival by some 700 natives of KULELE, MAILU, LALUORO, LOUPOM, DEBA, MAGORI, ILAI, GEAGEA, SABIRIBO, BOREBO, DEREBAI, SELAI, DARAVA, NUNUMAI, and DERIA villages. Rev W. BACHE of LMS IRUNA was also on the beach to meet the landing party. The official party was greeted by a song of Welcome followed by the National anthem. The flag was hoisted on the new Patrol Post and the 700 odd assembled natives addressed by me and then by MR. LANG Patrol Officer. In my address I pointed out the advantages of MAGARIDA Patrol Post which would care for the needs of the MAILU and DIMUGA peoples. The establishment of the proposed New AMAZON BAY Native Local Government Council was also covered. Plans for collection of tax for 1959, the immediate building programme and development of MAGARIDA was also covered. The address was well received by the people. 1600 MR. L. FARLEY of MOGUBO Estate arrived by tractor. 1800 MR. MCKENZIE and MR. HAVILAND Departed MAGARIDA aboard the M.V. "LOLORUA" Departed MAGARIDA by tractor in company with MR. L. FARLEY and MR. LANG. 1815 arrived MOGUBO. 2140 departed MOGUBO by tractor. 2155 arrived MAGARIDA. Camped the night at MAGARIDA Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 5th NOVEMBER, 1959: 0730 -0810 with MR. LANG discussing proposed Tax/Census patrols- station development - buildings etc. 0810 with MR. LANG inspecting land in immediate area of temporary camp. Commenced casual village labour working on a line through the Crown land MAGARIDA. 0900 to IRUNA discussed land boundaries with REV. W. BACHE of LMS. 1005 - 1140 inspecting MAGARIDA land - proposed airstrip site in company with local natives (my memo 31-2/34-9/727 of 9th November, 1959 refers). 1200-1400 meeting of 15 village constables and 47 councillors of the fifteen (15) villages listed (Vide Diary 4th November, 1959) outlined in greater detail than yesterday the plans for development of the MAGARIDA Patrol Post. 1430-1540 inspecting boundaries of LMS IRUNA sub-lease with MR. LANG and Rev. BACHE. 1540 MR. LANG conducting Court for Native Matters adultery whilst I determined minor civil suits not requiring Court action. 1700 MR. FARLEY arrived ex MOGUBU. 1730 MR. LANG and MR. FARLEY departed by tractor for MOGUBO Estate. 1730 - 2030 Office work. Camped another night MAGARIDA Patrol Post.



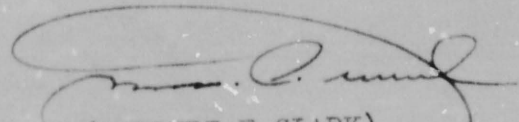
FRIDAY 6TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0745 - 1145 with MR. LANG supervising party of approximately 70 "Friday" workers from KULELE village felling and clearing about 3 acres of bush immediately behind the MAGARIDA Rest House. Selected site for permanent native married quarters and marked out foundations with pegs. 1200 - 1345 office work with MR. LANG. Village Officials from ARAU, IOIOK, IYIWA and KOMANIA arrived. Tax patrol plans and development plans explained. 1430-1530 minor civil suits while I ~~continued work~~ Office work. 1640 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. LANG. 1605 arrived LOUPOM. "LOLORUA" returned to MAGARIDA. 2340 departed LOUPOM by dinghy and outboard motor. 2350 arrived MOGUBO Estate. 0015 departed MOGUBO Estate by tractor. 0030 arrived MAGARIDA Camped another night at MAGARIDA Patrol Post.

SATURDAY 7TH NOVEMBER, 1959: One <sup>recruit</sup> ~~recruit~~ for Public Works Department Cape Rodney. 0740 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. LANG. 0755 arrived LOUPOM. Collected MR. MCKENZIE, MR. HAVILAND and MR. STUNTZ. 0800 departed LOUPOM. 1040 arrived BAIBARA ISLAND. Met by MR. J. DAVIS of D.A.S.F. BAIBARA Estate. 1120 departed BAIBARA ISLAND. 1200 abeam FORT=GLASGOW. 1245 arrived EUNORO ISLAND. 1255 departed EUNORO ISLAND 1325 arrived SABIRIBO. Constable SERGIUS ashore to apprehend natives ~~convicted~~ in alleged theft of money from SABIRIBO Co-operative Society. 1355 departed SABIRIBO. 1535 arrived LOUPOM. 1730 departed LOUPOM 1735 alongside M.V. "CHINAMPA". 1830 departed M.V. "CHINAMPA" 1845 arrived MAGARIDA. Camped another night at MAGARIDA

SUNDAY 8TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0610 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 0625 arrived LOUPOM. Collected hospital patients 0630 departed LOUPOM. 0930 abeam TABLE POINT. 1200 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved. The patrol was of a routine nature only.

ENCLOSURE: NIL

  
 (HERBERT E. CLARK)  
 Assistant District Officer.

9th November, 1959.

HEC/WTH.

30-1-13/1150.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

20th January, 1960.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a Memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H. E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.


The patrol was of a routine nature. The 1960-1961 (Department of Native Affairs) Estimates were prepared at night during the course of the patrol and took up a considerable amount of my time-having to be done in long-hand and sent back to ABAU for typing.

Although long hours were worked throughout the patrol this was done with an object in view and willingly. The target set for the period, 1st July, 1959 to 31st December, 1959 was achieved.

The objects of the patrol were all accomplished.

The only incident was the unfortunate death at DEDELE Estate on 31st December, 1959.

For your information please.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)

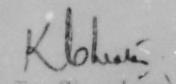
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

MINUTE TO:

The Director,  
Department of Native Affairs,  
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded for your information, please. Mr. Clark has accomplished a tremendous amount of work on this patrol. However, I feel that there is far too much detail in the diary, and Mr. Clark has been advised that future reports should be kept to a readable length.

  
(K. I. Chester)  
ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER.

24/1/60



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 7/59-60.

DIARY:

WEDNESDAY 16th NOVEMBER, 1959: 0520 Departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. W. HANSEN, Native Labour Inspector of FORT MORESBY, Constables BOGAJIWAI and WARAI, Interpreter SIMON BODA, Clerical Assistant BAE TAU, CLOUDY BAY Native Local Government Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN (of NEW IRELAND), N.M.O. RAKI PALA and personal attendant ORUPA ROBOGO. Seas smooth. "LOLORUA" performing faultlessly. 0805 arrived TUTUBU. Ferried patrol stores ashore by canoe. 0820 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed TUTUBU en route to MARSHALL LAGOON with MR. HANSEN, Constable WARAI and Clerical Assistant BAE TAU aboard. 0830 - 0915 routine administration - minor civil suits. 0915 - 1130 Revised census of TUTUBU - population 96 - an increase of 2. collected 1959 personal tax - £43. (21 x £1) 2 total 1 partial exemption granted. Medical inspection by N.M.O. RAKI PALA. 1130 - 1235 Routine Administration - minor civil suits. 1300 - 1415 Office work. 1430 departed TUTUBU by canoe - up TUTUBU Creek. 1440 ashore and proceeded on foot. 1520 arrived ENDORA Estate. 1540 - 1615 conducted police investigation into cases of threatening behaviour and offensive language. Also a counter charge of assault investigated. Four (4) independent witness interrogated and none of the charges corroborated. Parties concerned were MR. H.V. DAVIS of ENDORA Estate and NEA ABAU 1176 JIMMIE AMAKE, agreement worker of ENDORA Estate. Both parties withdrew charges. No court action warranted. 1615 - 1625 collected Personal Tax 3 x £2 - £6. 1625 - 1640 interviewed applicants for MILOR Permits. 1640 - 1650 issued EAP'S. 1650 - 1700 general discussion with ENDORA Estate labour line - no complaints. 1700 - 1720 shown over Rubber nursery. 13,250 MONOLLONAL TERANJI rubber seedlings in beds. 4,000 in germination beds. All doing well. 1720 departed ENDORA Estate on foot. 1810 arrived TUTUBU. 1945 - 2100 Office work - answering official mail. Camped the night at TUTUBU Rest House.

TUESDAY 17th NOVEMBER, 1959: DAURO UAU of TUTUBU applied for  
LTMN advised him I will issue Licence when store ready and he has  
a set of Scales. 0645 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with  
official mail. Answered urgent mail. 0710 Constable SIMONA departed  
TUTUBU en route to DOMARA where he will rendezvous with  
MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS this afternoon. 0725 departed TUTUBU  
by canoe. 0800 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 0805 departed BARAMATA  
Estate by tractor. 0830 arrived MERANI Estate. 0845 -0945 attempted  
MRA's routine administration. Firearm Certificates. Interviewed  
applicants for MILOR Permits - not recommended. 1000 departed  
MERANI Estate by tractor. 1015 Proceeded on foot. 1040 arrived  
MERANI. 1200 - 1405 Revised census - population 89 -- a decrease of  
1. collected personal tax - 16 X £2 - £32. 5 total exemptions  
granted. Medical examination conducted by N.MO. RAKI PALA. 1405 -  
1455 routine administration - minor civil suits - 3 applications by  
children to sit for entrance examination to ABAU School. They may  
be too old to qualify but told they will be permitted to sit for  
exam. NMTA payments made. 1455 - 1535 conducted court for Native  
Matters - desertion. 1535 -1615 routine administration - minor civil  
suits. 1645 - 2145 office work - answering mail. Camped the night  
at MERANI Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 18th NOVEMBER, 1959: 0725 departed MERANI on foot. 0805  
Proceeded by tractor. 0820 arrived MERANI Estate. 0830 -0900 routine  
administration. One (1) application to join PIR. (my memo 19-2/815 of  
28th November, 1959 refers.) 0930 - 0945 tour of inspection of  
rubber factory. 1000 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. En route  
Saw M.V. "LOLORUA" rendezvous with DOMARA canoe ( with MR. Cadet  
Patrol Officer EVANS aboard) at sea - en route to LALAU. 1030  
arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1040 -1100 settling labour dispute - 2  
agreement workers not working properly. Matter adjusted to  
satisfaction of agreement workers and the Manager of BARAMATA Estate.  
1100 - 1145 Routine administration. 2 applications received from  
detrribalised KEREMA natives, employed as casual workers at BARAMATA  
Estate, for 15 acre blocks of land. Names placed on file with  
applicants from BARAMATA NO.4 - brings total to 27 applications.



1245 departed BARAMATA Estate on foot. 1300 passed BARAMATA No. 3 Estate. 1310 arrived BARAMATA NO. 4. Met on arrival by Constable SIMONA with mail from MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS - ex DOMARA. 1345 despatched Constable SIMONA to ABAU with official mail. 1350 - 1920 Routine administration settling minor civil disputes. Methylated spirits permits. NMTA payments. Revoked maintenance order made by me on 21st September, 1959 due to fact that the complainant NABUA WAU has married according to the customs of the natives. Complaint received from LAGANI THOA of MAOPA No. 1 that land known as IRUKAPE is being used by natives of EGALAUNA for gardening purposes without permission matter being referred to Officer-in-Charge MARSHALL LAGOON to ascertain whether land ownership is in fact under dispute - my memo 14-6/14-13/816 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) Deputation by GENIA MADIRI, KILAI DIMANI and NOGI MADIRI that the people of DUNARI clan (including BARAMATA NO. 4 and DOMARA Villages) wish to return to their own tribal lands at BURUMAI (my memo 14-2/34-2(2)/34-20/817 of 28th November, 1959 refers) Camped the night at BARAMATA No. 4 Rest House.

THURSDAY 19TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0550 - 0720 office work - including 1 X £2 tax - Mixed Blood. 0745 - 1135 checked census - population 187 an increase of 17. Collected tax 33 X £2 - £66. 1 total exemption granted. Medical inspection by NMO RAKI PALA. (0830 M.V. LOLOHEA arrived with Mr. Medical Assistant BLEAKLEY and Mr. Native Labour Inspector HANSEN aboard) (0845 Mr BLEAKLEY and MR. HANSEN departed aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" for DOMARA en route BALA Estate ) 1135 - 1430 Routine administration - minor civil suits - settled - 1 tax @ 2 collected from foreign native - NMTA receipts - application for LTMN received from GENIA MADIRI. Told him I will grant when store building completed and he has purchased a set of scales. S.A.P. and LTMN renewals - received complaint of exploitation of native passengers by shipping companies ( my memo 14-1/26-2/31C of 28th November, 1959 refers) V.C. LOU TAPREI of DOMARA arrived. Informed him tax collection at DOMARA would not commence before 30th November, 1959.

1500 - 1730 Office work 1750 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU. 1800 departed BARAMATA NO.4 aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". Seas rough. 1810 abeam BARAMATA Estate. 1845 abeam OTOMATA Estate. 1855 abeam proposed new wharf site 1905 arrived LALAU. 2000 -2050 routine administration. Camped the night in LALAU Rest house. 2107 experienced earth tremor 10-15 seconds duration - felt throughout entire village.

FRIDAY 20TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0430 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed LALAU for DOMARA to collect MR. BLEAKLEY and MR. HANSEN 0530 Constable BOGAJIWAI despatched with mail for OTOMATA Estate. Complaint received from ROBERT LANDO of VIRIOLO regarding adultery (matter referred to MR. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN for his attention in Court for Native Matters). 0635 departed LALAU on foot. 0715 arrived proposed new OTOMATA wharf site. Met on arrival by Constable BOGAJIWAI with radio from Controller of Corrective Institutions advising of the <sup>escape</sup> escape of two detainees from BOMANA on the afternoon of 17th November, 1959. Left Interpreter SIMON BOIDA <sup>at</sup> wharf site to meet the M.V. "KANO" ex PORT MORESBY to inquire for information of <sup>escapes</sup> escapes - one of whom personally known to SIMON BOIDA. 0725 departed wharf site by truck in company with 20 LALAU Natives. 0750 arrived ENDORA Estate. Met on arrival by MR. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN (MARSHALL LAGOON) and Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS (ABAU). 0755 departed ENDORA Estate in company with Mr. SPEAKMAN and Mr. EVANS. 0800 passed OTOMATA Sawmill. 0805 arrived BLOCK 7 - COCOALANDS. 0810 -1010 inspecting sub-division of Block 7 being conducted by Mr. SPEAKMAN and Mr. EVANS, in company with Mr. SPEAKMAN (my memo 1-1/14-34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959 refers) Mr. EVANS cutting line with 20 LALAU natives. 1015 departed BLOCK 7 by truck in company with Mr. SPEAKMAN. 1020 arrived OTOMATA Sawmill. 1020 -1030 interviewed one applicant for MILOR permit-recommended. 1030 departed OTOMATA Sawmill by truck. 1035 met MR K.GEE, P.W.D. Works Supervisor, on road. He advised me he has resigned W.s.f. 8th December, 1959 (my memo 1-8/24-1/820 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) 1040 on again. 1045 arrived ENDORA Estate. 1050 - 1135 Working with Mr. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN.



Swearing 8 oaths of Service for summonses served by Mr. SPEAKMAN.  
Presented by Mr. SPEAKMAN with written report on the MARSHALL LAGOON  
Native Local Government Capital Works Programme - MARSHALL LAGOON  
memo 39-2-1 of 14th November, 1959 refers (my memo 14-12/821 of  
28th November, 1959 refers). 1140 departed ENDORA Estate by truck  
in company with Mr. GEE, 1205 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met on arrival  
by Interpreter SIMON BOIDA who advised that passengers and crew of  
M.V. "KONE" had no knowledge of two <sup>escapees</sup> from BOMANA. <sup>Became</sup> ~~Became~~  
anxious at non-arrival of M.V. "LOLORUA" and despatched Constable  
BOGAJINAI by land-rover to BARAMATA Estate to make inquiries "LOLORUA"  
4 hours overdue arrived OTOMATA Estate at 1310. 1430 Constable  
BOGAJINAI returned OTOMATA Estate. Received letter from Mr. BLEAKLEY  
requesting M.V. "LOLORUA" be made available to enable him to return to  
MAU. Advised h'm this not possible due other commitments. 1435  
departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Mr. UROB  
of LAWANI Estate. 1500 arrived LALAURA - enable load on east side of  
headland due heavy seas. 1510 - 1530 loading from West side of  
LALAURA headland. 1530 departed LALAURA - heavy seas. 1715 arrived  
KELERAKWA. Alongside M.V. "KONE". Inquiries made regarding 2 BOMANA  
escapees - no information. 1725 boarded M.V. "RUI" at anchor in  
McFARLANE Harbour. Inquiries made regarding 2 escapees - no information.  
Arranged with Captain of M.V. "RUI" to collect Mr. BLEAKLEY at OTOMATA  
tomorrow, 21st November, 1959. 1740 returned to KELERAKWA. 1800  
M.V. "LOLORUA" proceeded to MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post to collect  
Cpl. WARAMA and MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C.'s Works Supervisor. Mail  
for SDA Mission KORELA and PAILE Estate given to Cpl WARAMA. 1830 - 1915  
routine administration. Request for peanut seed - referred to Regional  
Agricultural Officer, DASF SAMARAI. Application by IBALI WALO for and  
behalf of the KELERAKWA Sports Club for a LTWN - approved. 2050  
Mr. UROB departed by tractor for LAWANI Estate. camped the night at  
KELERAKWA Village.

SATURDAY 21st NOVEMBER, 1959. 0630 departed KELERAKWA aboard M.V. "  
LOLORUA" in a company with MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C. Works Supervisor  
ALISANA. Seas moderate-rough. 1030 arrived KEAPARA. 1200 - 1500

checked all MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C.'S Building supplies on hand and progress work on KEAPARA teacher's house and Primary T School. (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers). Inspected KARAWA, ALUGUNI and KEAPARA Villages. Met and spoke with Mr. WALKER, JEHOVAS WITNESS, at present occupying native land at KEAPARA for other than temporary purposes (my confidential memo CF 5 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) 1530 -1645 routine administration. Minor civil suits - *medical* inspection by NMO BAKI PALA. 1645 - 1800 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful laying hold of. 1800 -1905 meeting of people of KEAPARA, ALUGUNI and KARAWA relating to capital Works programme - School and Teacher's house. 1930 -2220 office work. Camped the night at KEAPARA Rest House. Extremely heavy rain fell overnight - also electrical & storm. Strong S W Winds.

SUNDAY 22RD NOVEMBER, 1959: Application by ROVA LAPIA of KARAWA for LTWN. advised this will be issued when store building completed and he is in possession of scales. 0630 departed KELEBAKWA aboard MV. "LOLORUA" Strong SE winds. High seas. Pitching and tossing - all "LOLORUA'S" canvas tied down. 0930 arrived PARAMANA. Passed ILIMORUPU, WAPAGAI, PELAGAI, KINIKALA and 0945 arrived MAOPA. Seas too rough to land. 0955 departed MAOPA and 1005 arrived ILIMORUPU. 1050 managed to get off "LOLORUA" by canoe. 1100 ashore at ILIMORUPU. 1105 departed ILIMORUPU on foot. 1110 WAPAGAI 1120 PELAGAI 1125 KINIKALA 1135 MAOPA No.11140 arrived MAOPA Rest House. 1220 - 1505 checked all N.L.G.C.'S building supplies and progress work on MAOPA Aid Post (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959.refers). 1505-1700 inspected MAOPA No.1, MAOPA No.2, GAIVAKALA, and EGALAUNA Villages. 1800 -1935 routine administration - meeting with land owners of MAOPA Aid Post site who have agreed to sell land to the crown for one pepper corn, (my memo 14-12/34-2(2)/822 of 28th November, 1959 refers). Settling minor civil suits, application for LTWN by BACI-AU of ILIMORUPU - granted. Camped the night at MAOPA Rest House. Strong SE winds.



MONDAY 23RD NOVEMBER, 1959: 0540 -0620 settling minor civil suits.  
0625 departed MAOPA on foot in company with Constable BOGAJIWAI,  
HNO RAKI PALA, NLGC'S Works Supervisor councillors and 6 carriers.  
Interpreter SIMON BOIDA left at MAOPA to arrange movement of patrol  
stores to PARAMANA and loading on to "LOLORUA" thence to go by "LOLORUA"  
to KELEKAKWA and wait my arrival. Followed native garden track till  
0640. 0643 on again till 0718. 0720 left native track and walked over  
undulating grass country till 0734. Searching for pegs marking road  
till 0748. Peg No.8 found near PALOVOGOLO Hill on the Northern side.  
0750 on again following pegs at irregular intervals until 0830 peg No.18  
on bank of MAURELE creek (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959  
refers) Inspected proposed bridge site over MAURELE creek. 0845 on  
again over MAOPA - KELEKAKWA Road, 13' wide 8 -9 high with KUNAI till  
0855 17' wide 2' -3' high with KUNAI. 0900 7' high KUNAI. 0905  
width of road not defined KUNAI 3' - 4' high. 0915 crossed PAKIPOKE -  
IRUNNE native track. 0920 MOGEANA creek (the upper reaches of the  
UPUGAU Creek) Inspected proposed bridge site. 0930 on again through  
KUNAI 3' - 4' high. Road not defined. 0940 met MADANA - LAWANI Tractor  
road. 0950 arrived MADANA (SDA) Plantation. Met on arrival by  
Mr. N.I. URCE of LAWANI Estate. 0955 departed MADANA by tractor. 1020  
arrived LAWANI Estate. 1130-1230 Routine administration. Collected  
Personal Tax 4 X £4 = £8 . 1420 -1535 tour of inspection of LAWANI  
Estate (Ex-servicemen's credit scheme settler Mr. N.I. URCE). A total  
of 66 acres have been felled - 20 of which have been cleared . Saw  
19,000 rubber seedlings averaging 26" in height - planted on 1st  
September, 1959 - Sprouted on 24th September, 1959 All healthy.  
Sufficient to plant 150 acres 20' X 20'. Saw multiplication nursery  
ready for 100 budded stumps of high yielding Malayan clones Saw coffee  
(ROBUSTA) Nursery - 34,000 seeds - planted on 12th November, 1959. Not  
yet sprouted. Will plant 50 acres 14' X 8'. 1605 departed LAWANI  
Estate by tractor. 1630 passed through MADANA (SDA) Plantation. 1720  
arrived KELEKAKWA. Met on arrival by M.V. "LOLORUA" Skipper MOGU advised  
a most uncomfortable trip from PARAMANA to KELEKAKWA. 1745 departed  
KELEKAKWA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

2000 -2215 discussing MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C.'S Works Programme Progress with Mr. Patrol Officer, D.M. SPEAKMAN. (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post .

TUESDAY 24TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0640 -0745 discussing 1959 Revised MARSHALL LAGOON Council Estimates with Mr. SPEAKMAN. 0805 -035 radio conversation with Mr. J. SULLIVAN of Department of Native Affairs, KONEDOBUBU relative to expedition being led by Mr. JOHNSON of C.S.I.R.O. on ascent of MT. SUCKLING. Radio conversation with Mr. A.CHAMPION, District Commissioner, PORT MORESBY, <sup>relative to visit to PORT MORESBY</sup> by the Honourable the Minister for Territories 0840 - 0915 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN. 0920 departed MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post on foot in company with Mr. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN, Cpl Warana, Constable OSAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Council Works Supervisor ALISANO. 0925 arrived Supervisor's House and inspected progress work (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959. refers) 0930 on again on foot over MARSHALL LAGOON - COCOALANDS Council road - 18' wide drains on both sides of road - KUNAI 18" - 24" high. 0955 good road - properly cleared 1015 reached party of WANIGELA Contractors clearing road 1020 on again 1027 end of drains. 1030 end of road - this last Section felled only - not cleared. This marks the end of the Work arranged during Mr. FRANZ' time as Officer-in-Charge, MARSHALL LAGOON. Smoke. 1055 on again. 1100 end of the road which has been felled (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1110 Commenced return trip. 1115 along native track. 1220 reached MARSHALL LAGOON - GAVUONE road. 1230 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council House. 1425-1440 conversations with Mr. K. CHESTER, Assistant District Officer, and MR. D.R. MARSH District Officer, PORT MORESBY relative to expedition by Mr. JOHNSON of C.S.I.R.O. to ascend MtSUCKLING. Relative to visit by District Officer. Relative to proclamations of CLOUDY BAY and AMAZON BAY Native Local Government Councils. Relative to resettlement project in the inland AROMA area.



Relative to £500 for establishment MAGARIDA Patrol Post 1500 - 1545 in office with Mr. Education Officer TOOHEY .545 - 1625 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN. SAP'S = 4 Transactions with Native Agreements approved. 1645 departed MARSHALL LAGOON in company with MR. SPEAKMAN aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1700 arrived GAVUONE. Inspected progress on Teacher's house and School (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers) 1750 departed GAVUONE aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1805 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

WEDNESDAY 25TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0525 - 0805 Office work - ABAU mail. 0810 - 0830 radio conversation with Mr. JOHNSTONE of C.S.I.R.O. relative to his expedition to ascend Mt. SUCKLING. Arranged to rendezvous with MR. JOHNSON at DOMARA Wednesday 2nd December, 1959 or Thursday 3rd December, 1959. 0845 - 0950 office work. 0950 - 1015 with MR. J. McGAVERN, Trader, MARSHALL LAGOON. Application for Permit to Engage Employees - advised I am prepared to approve when I receive the written application. Application for Bulk Store site advised to make formal written application which will be recommended. Application for 1½ acre Business Lease to be marked out and boundaries clearly defined - Officer-in-Charge MARSHALL LAGOON instructed to do this. Application for 250 acres land - part of DA 1267 - advised will be dealt with by Officer-in-Charge MARSHALL LAGOON on receipt of application and survey fees. 1020 - 1240 with MR. EDUCATION OFFICER TOOHEY - discussing schools in the MARSHALL LAGOON, CLOUDY BAY and AMAZON BAY areas. 1400 - 1635 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN. Routine Administration. LPTW'S 1635-1915 conducted court for Native Matters civil claim for £60 - payment for canoe. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 26th NOVEMBER, 1959: 0525 - 0750 office work. 0810 - 0830 radio conversation with ADO CHESTER relative to stores for MAGARIDA Patrol Post. With MR. D. B. MARSH relative to District Officer's inspection of ABAU Sub-District in mid December, 1959 and relative to Council elections - MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. COUNCIL. 0845 - 0920 office work. 0930 - 1435 attended Council meeting - MARSHALL LAGOON in company with MR. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN.

1505 - 1610 office work. 1615 - 18 25 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN - S.A.P'S LETWN MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council Works programme. 1835 - 2020 inspection of all council records and accounts. 2020 - 2315 working with Mr. SPEAKMAN on 1959 Revised Estimates - completed estimates all but the covering memorandum to be prepared by MR.SPEAKMAN 2315 - 2305 office work - ABAU mail. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

FRIDAY 27TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0610 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" - seas smooth. 0835 arrived LALAU. Met on arrival by CADET PATROL OFFICER EVANS. 0855 despatched constable EDO to OTOMATA Estate with MARSHALL LAGOON air mail for Port Moresby. 0900 - 0945 discussing progress work on Block 7 with Mr. EVANS. (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 0950 - 1110 meeting of 26 LALAU natives who have applied for blocks of land <sup>on</sup> BLOCK 7 (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1110 - 1135 routine administration. Request that LALAU Aid Post be re-opened referred to Medical Assistant ABAU. 1145 departed LALAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1205 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Constable BOGAJIWAI despatched to TUTUBU, BARAMATA No.4, DOMARA, DURAMU, BADUSADU and AMAU to collect 30 of the <sup>60</sup> carriers required by MR. JOHNSTONE for his ascent of MT. SUCKLING. Met on arrival by MR. K.GEE, Works Supervisor Instructed him to repair corduroy on the western approaches to the tutubu creek - LPO for 40 hours hire of tractor being issued by me cost £35. MR. GEE confirmed he resigns with effect from 8th December, 1959 (my memo 1-8/24-1/820 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1405 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1725 arrived ABAU. Arranged for Constable DORIRI to proceed GANAI, APABAGA, SEGILI, DARAVA, OIG, BAN, DOMA, AND VELAVELAI to collect 22 the <sup>60</sup> carriers required by Mr. JOHNSON. Arranged for Constable SIMONA to proceed to SI'INI and BORU to collect 8 of the <sup>60</sup> carriers required by MR. JOHNSTONE. 1900 - 2100 attended the ABAU station school Xmas break up in company with MRS CLARK. Spent the night at ABAU.



SATURDAY 28TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0725 - 1305 and 1340 -1700 in office at ABAU. Spent another night at ABAU .

SUNDAY 29TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 1330 -1520 in office at ABAU . As this was my 35th Birthday the day was otherwise observed in a fitting manner. Spent another night at ABAU.

MONDAY 30TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0535 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, NMO RAKI PALA, Personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO, CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN and Mr. D. MILES Trader of ABAU. 0710 aboard DURAMU. 0740 arrived DOMARA. 0745 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for OTOMATA with stores for PWD CAPE RODNEY and Mr. MILES aboard . 0855 -1825 commenced census check broke off at 604 names. Collected personal tax - 92 X £2, 3 X £4 (1958 and 1959 tax) total £196 - 7 total exemptions granted. (at 1200 received word from MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS at LAIAURA by runner stating he is returning to ABAU for Medical Treatments - tropical ulcer and fever - as the M.V. "LOLORUA" was sighted returning to ABAU ex OTOMATA it is presumed Mr. EVANS was aboard. 1840 - 1905 checking carriers brought in by Constable BOGAJIWAI ex TUTUBU (2), BARAMATA NO. 4 (4) , and ANAU (6) Also from DOMARA (10) standing by - total 22 for Mt SUCKLING expedition - 1950 -2120 office work. Camped the night at DOMARA Rest House.

TUESDAY 1st DECEMBER, 1959 : 0640 - 0830 completed census check - population 692 - an increase of 18. Completed tax collection - a further £13 X 2 - £26 -No further exemptions granted. makes total tax for DOMARA 105 X 2 - 3 X £4 - £222 - 7 total exemptions granted. 0830 - 0940 Routine administration - minor civil suits - S.A.P'S - collected foreign natives' tax 3 X £2 - £6 one more application for 15 acre block land received - makes total for DOMARA 9 (my memo rundum of Patrol No.6/59-60 refers). N.M.T.A. Receipts (maintenance ) 0940 - 1030 conducted Court for Native Matters - adultery. 1030 -1105 routine administration minor civil suits - V.C'S pay. 1105 -1210 conducted Court for Native Matters - 3 on riotous behaviour 1210 - 1240 minor civil suits - one complaint of unlawful striking defendant. received

V.C. NABAKOMO of BARAMATA NO. 4. to apprehend the defendant.

1240 - 1305 Opening Official mail received ex ABAU with Constable OMA. 1415 departed DOMARA by canoe. 1520 arrived DURAMU. 1545 - 1815 checked census - population 154 - an increase of 8. collected personal tax 27 x £2 - 1 x £4 (1958 and 1959) total £50. 5 Total exemptions granted. 1815 - 2005 routine administration minor civil suits. checked 4 carriers (DURAMU) to accompany Mt. SUCKLING Expedition. Received one (1) application to sit for entrance examination for ABAU School on 14th December, 1959 NMTA receipts and NMTA payments (maintenance and deceased Estate) 2030 - 0110 office work - answering ABAU mail received ABAU QEA on 23rd November, 1959. (2230 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with word that His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD due at ABAU either Friday 4th December, 1959 or Monday 7th December, 1959 for Supreme Court Sittings. Arranged for Constable SIMONA to proceed CAPE RODNEY area collect witness in Supreme Court case (my memorandum of Patrol No 1/59-60 Diary for 30th September, 1959 refers). Constable SIMONA advises that 6 BORU carriers for Mt. SUCKLING expedition have arrived at ABAU and are standing by. Camped the night in DURAMU Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 2nd DECEMBER, 1959. 0530 Constable SIMONA proceeded to CAPE RODNEY area collect witnesses for Supreme Court. 0645 - 0750 office work - answering mail. 0800 Constable OMA to ABAU with mail instructed to advise BADUBADU (4) carriers to proceed direct ABAU and await arrival of MR. JOHNSON there. 0820 departed DURAMU by canoe 0930 arrived DOMARA. 0945 - 1025 conducted Court for Native Matters unlawful striking 1025 - 1205 routine administration collect foreign natives tax 1 x £2 minor civil suits.



checked carriers for MT.SUCKLING expedition - TUTUBU (2) DOMARA  
(10), <sup>DURAMUCU</sup> AMAU (6) Total 22. BARAMATA No. 4. (4) have not yet arrived.  
V.C. NABA KEMO of BARAMA No.4 sent to expedite their arrival.  
1205 - 1515 office work - ABAU Mail. 1535 - 1930 Office work.  
2000 - 0035 Office work (2035 Cpl.SORIEMBO arrived with mail  
ex ABAU to say M.V."EROS" with His Honour MR. Justice BIGNOLD  
and MR. JOHNSON not departing PORT MORESBY until Friday  
4th December, 1959. Instructed Cpl.SORIEMBO to return ABAU with  
Official mail and 5 prisoners - DIARY for 1st and 2nd December, 1959  
refers - also send urgent radio to District Officer, PORT MORESBY  
to confirm my rendezvous at DOMARA with M.V. "EROS" on Saturday  
5th December, 1959 and to pick up 26 carriers. 2130 CPL SORIEMBO  
departed for ABAU by canoe.) Camped the night at DOMARA  
Rest House.

THURSDAY 3rd DECEMBER, 1959: 0640 departed DOMARA by canoe - leaving  
Constable BOGAJIWAI to look after carriers for MT.SUCKLING expedition  
purchase of Native foods etc. 0715 arrived Duramu. 0720 departed  
DURAMU on foot 0730 arrived ANAIGUINA River. 0740 continued on by  
canoe 0930 arrived ANAIGUINA landing 0935 continued on foot. 1225  
arrived AMAU. 1400- 1905 commenced census check - as far as 223  
collected tax - £51 @ £2 - £102 plus 1 @ £4 (1958 and 1959). - £106  
4 total exemptions granted 1905-1930 routine administration minor  
civil suits. 1930 -2025 conducted Court for Native Matters -  
unlawful striking 2025-2135 2135-2200 conducted Court for Native  
Matters - 4 on riotous behaviour (1 ex-parte) - Court adjourned -  
V.C.KANU of AMAU despatched to arrest MUDIO DINU the ex-parte  
defendant. 2135-2200 minor civil suits . Camped the night at AMAU  
Rest House.

FRIDAY 4th DECEMBER, 1959: 0655-0930 completed census check -  
population 377 - an increase of 9. Completed tax- a further 29 @  
£2 makes a total of 80 @ £2 plus 1 X £4 - £164 3 further total  
exemptions granted - making a total of 7. 0930 - 1210 routine  
administration - minor civil suits - V.C. TU 106 KOIAU LAUNI who  
cares for OBO, PAIWA and DOMARA (TUPI Sub-District)

raised the matter of the move into the ABAU Sub-District. To date no work has started on the new village (my memo 14-1/947 of 11th December, 1959 refers) Collected foreign natives tax 2 x £2- £4. At request of the Commanding Officer, PIR TAURAMA investigated the health of IRUKU - mother of Pte. OFEKURE - she is fit and well. PIR have been notified accordingly direct by radiogramme. minor civil suits - V.C.'s pay 3 X £3 - collected £8 from AMAU people to purchase wheels and axle for construction of a village trek cart ( my minute 14-1 of 4th December, 1959 refers). Request for 300 shot nuts from ABAU nursery - granted - S.A.P'S - application to open Society C.S.B account -referred to C.S.B. ABAU. Investigated death by hanging of KU'URE ORARE, female native, found dead on 2nd December, 1959 at MABUKE. Issued Coroner's Certificate where Inquest on Death Deemed Unnecessary - no suspicious circumstances - suicide - NMTA payments - maintenance - Received 1 application to sit entrance examination at ABAU on 14th December, 1959. In addition received numerous applications in the too old (10 years) age group - together with offers of money if the children could be permitted to attend the ABAU Station school (my memo 8-3/946 of 11th December, 1959 refers.) 1210-1235 resumed Court for Native Matters - 4 on riotous behaviour 1235-1310 conducted court for native matters- unlawful striking 1310-1410 routine administration-minor civil suits - one complaint of adultery received - no action due statute of limitation 1440 departed AMAU on foot. 1705 arrived ANAIGUINA landing-met on arrival by V.C. MAE TAU of DURAMU with canoe and paddlers. 1725 continued on by canoe. 2020 arrived DOMARA. Met on arrival by CPL SORIEMBO with 2 court case and Official mail ex ABAU. 2110-2245 Office work- Official mail - 2245 - 2315 investigation into threatening behaviour charge - no court action warranted. 2315 - 0020 Conducted Court for Petty Sessions-bodily harm - NAIA HAIU of APAEVA (APAPASA) charged and remanded in custody 0030 Cpl.SORIEMBO departed for ABAU by canoe with NAIA HAIU and Official mail. Constable BOGAJIWAI to BARAMATA NO.4 on foot to collect carriers for MT.SUCKLING expedition. Camped the night at DOMARA Rest House.



STURDAY 5TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0530 Constable BOGAJIWAI arrived with 4 BARAMATA No.4 carriers- who were waiting for the M.V."EROS" to pick them up at the village. 0630-0805 office work. 0840-1330 office work. 1330 M.V."EROS" sighted. 1400 M.V. "EROS" arrived DOMARA with His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD, Mr Crown Law Officer P. CLAY and MR. JOHNSON of National Mapping and Development aboard. Departed DOMARA aboard M.V."EROS" with 21 carriers for MT. SUCKLING expedition and 6 prisoners aboard. Seas smooth. 1630 arrived ABAU 1720-1815 appeared as defending counsel in Supreme Court Sittings before His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD - breaking and entering. 1900 despatched Constable DORIRI to Robinson River Estate by canoe to request motor transport assist in moving MT.SUCKLING expeditions stores from the wharf. Rendezvous arranged for 12 noon Monday 7th December, 1959. Spent the night at ABAU with MR. JOHNSON.

SUNDAY 6TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0500 M.V."EROS " Departed for MAGARIDA Patrol Post to deliver building materials for new station with Mr. Justice BIGNOLD and MR. CLAY aboard. 0700-0930 discussing MR. SUCKLING expedition's plans with MR. JOHNSON. 1000,-1415 Office work - checked and acquitted patrol receipts £617 Personal Tax - £7 other - Total £624 <sup>Answering</sup> arriving mail and general office work with Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS. Spent another night at ABAU with MR. JOHNSON.

MONDAY 7TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0600 M.V."EROS" arrived ABAU ex MAGARIDA. 0705 -0935 Office work. 0935-0945 radio conversation with MR.D. GROVE of Department of Native Affairs, Headquarters, KONEDOBUBU. 0955 departed ABAU aboard MV. "EROS" in company with MR. JOHNSON, 38 carriers Constable BOGAJIWAI and DUBANA N.M.O.'s RAKI-PALA and LAMA RENASI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. Party farewelled by some 200 odd village natives who assembled at ABAU to see expedition set out. 1050 M.V. "EROS" ran aground. 1155 "EROS" afloat again and proceeded. 1215 arrived ROBINSON RIVER wharf. Unloaded stores. 1230 M.V."EROS" departed for PORT MORESBY. 1345 MR.P. WALSH overseer, ROBINSON RIVER ESTATE arrived with Landrover and trailer together with 2 tractors and trailers. Instructed 32 carriers to Proceed on foot

Leaving party of 6 carriers and Constable BOGAJIWAI and DUBANA to load stores on 5 trailers. 1355 in <sup>company</sup> campay with MR. JOHNSON, and MR. WALSH by landrover. 1410 arrived Robinson River Estate. Met on arrival by Constable DORIRI with 22 carriers plus 59 village people men and women- to assist moving stores to the DOMA Base camp. Mr. JOHNSON and I were guests of MR. CAMBRIDGE for luncheon. 1535 departed ROBINSON River Estate by landrover and trailer together with 2 tractors and trailers. 1605 halted because of fallen frests across road. Unloaded stores. Proceeded on foot with total of 119 carriers. 1635 through OIO. 1700 BAM. 1740 GON 1850 arrived DOMA. 1930-2030 purchasing native foods for carriers and arranging their accommodation. Camped the night at DOMA Rest House in company with MR. JOHNSON.

TUESDAY 8TH OF FEB. 1959: 0630-1030 assisting Mr. JOHNSON break up patrol Stores into one man carrier loads - 35 lbs per man. Prepared 33 loads. Pices of beacon to be erected on MT. SUCKLING painted with black kill-rust. Purchased native foods for carriers. Sent out parties hunting for game. 1055 -1125 Office work - while Mr. JOHNSON sorted out patrol stores. 1125 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with Official mail 1130-1455 answering Official mail 1500 Constable SIMONA departed for ABAU with mail. 1525-1810 Assisting MR. JOHNSON with carrier loads - a further 23 - making a total carriers of 56 loads. *Allocated loads to individual carriers.* Issued blankets, groundsheets and pullovers to carriers. Purchased large quantity of native foods for carrier. Hunting party returned with one pig and 2 horn-bills. 1900-2025 with MR. JOHNSON in discussion with local natives trying to get information about the approach to MT. SUCKLING from the Western side. Reports most discouraging-people very reserved with information. Claim no knowledge of tracks to the summit of MT. SUCKLING. One suggestion made that expedition should set out from BONUA - discounted for the time being. People claim that country in the ADAU River Headwaters is impassable. MR. JOHNSON has decided to proceed to the ADAU River and establish a Base Camp there. Information indicates the ADAU River base camp can be made in two stages - (1) Doma to BEURE CREEK



(2) BEURE Creek to ADAU River. Having established his Base Camp on the ADAU River MR. JOHNSON . intends to search for a route to the summit of MT. SUCKLING. To conserve his food supplies for the final effort intends to send the 30 weakest carriers back from the ADAU River Base Camp. Without loads they should make DOMA in one day. I instruct Constable BOGAJIWAI and V.C. ERU of DOMA to recruit a further 20 carriers from DOMA for the stretch DOMA to the ADAU River Base Camp. Their principal function will be to act as relief carriers so the party can be sure of doing the trip in two days. A good response and 20 DOMA natives came forward for the task. The ADAU River Base camp should be no more than two days walk from SAFIA Patrol Post. This means an emergency supply point and also an alternative source of carriers from the MUSA River area - natives used to mountain carrying. With Mr. JOHNSON camped another night in the DOMA Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 9TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 - 0630 checking loads for carriers to ensure all in good order. Constable BOGAJIWAI instructed to look after 20 reserve carriers to and from the ADAU River Base camp. 0700 Expedition led by MR. JOHNSON accompanied by 80 carriers, Constables DORIRI, BOGAJIWAI and DUBANA , N.M.O. LAMA RENGU departed DOMA. I accompanied the expedition until 0720 (LIRA River) crossing.) V.C'S ERU of DOMA and WARULAMA of BAU (DEURE) also accompanied the expedition. 0725 I turned back. 0745 arrived DOMA. 0835 - 1255 conducted census check of DOMA - population 145 - a decrease of 4 collected Tax 36 @ £2 - 1 X £1 - 1 X £4 (1958 and 1959) - total £77. 3 total exemptions and one partial (£1) exemption granted. 1255 - 1340 conducted census check of VELAVELAI - population 21 - a decrease of 2. Collected tax - 6 X £2 - £12 . No exemptions granted. 1340 - 1550 routine administration minor civil suits NMTA Payments for sale of peanuts and rice Application for LTFWN by OREVA-GEU. Granted. Follow up of application for loan by OREVA GEU (my memorandum of Patrol No. 3/59-60 - Diary for 16th October, 1959 refers.) (my minute 14-1 of 9th December, 1959 also refers).

GREVA satisfied. 1620 -1750 swim in the LIBA River and rest period.  
1750 -2020 office work (1900 V.C. WRUMALA reported to me that  
MR. JOHNSON would make BEURE Creek for camp tonight. He had  
accompanied expedition part of the way to see progress)  
Camped another night in DOMA Rest House.

THURSDAY 10TH DECEMBER, 1959: Received 4 applications to sit for  
entrance examination at ABAU on 14th December, 1959 - all too old  
10 year group (my memo 8-3/946 of 11th December, 1959 refers). 0730  
departed DOMA on foot - crossed LIBA River <sup>eight</sup> times enroute - 0930  
arrived BAU. 1130 -1300 checked census - population 54 - a decrease  
of 10. Collected Tax- 8 X £2 - £16 - 2 total exemptions granted.  
1300 Constable HEARO arrived ex-ABAU with official mail - opening  
mail till 1315-1505 routine administration - minor civil suits -  
NMTA payments pension (my memo 9-1-6/14-4/1039 of 7th January, 1960  
refers.) Received 3 complaints (i) indecent assault; (ii) unlawful  
striking; (iii) threatening language - against BOIDA ONOBA of BAU  
at present accompanying MT.SUCKLING expedition. V.C. WARUMARA Instructed  
to arrest and bring before Court for Native Matters on his return  
with expedition. 1505-1730 answering official mail. 1735 Constable  
HEARO despatched with Official mail for ABAU. 1745 - 1830 routine  
administration - V.C.'S pay - minor civil suits - Inquiry re  
missing C.S.B. Pass Book - taken to TUFU in 1955 - matter referred  
to ADO TUFU (my memo 9-2-1/1040 of 7th January, 1960. refers).  
1830 -1920 office work. 1945-2025 office work. camped the night at  
BAU Rest House.

FRIDAY 11TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0710 departed BAU on foot 0855 arrived  
DOMA. Swim in the LIBA River - so delightful I was tempted to  
remain here all day on the pretext of waiting for line of carriers  
returning from MT.SUCKLING expedition. 1025 departed DOMA. 1145  
arrived GON. 1200 departed GON. 1230 arrived BAM. 1430-1600 checked  
census - population 55 - an increase of 2. Collected Tax - 10 @  
£2 - 1 @ £4 ( 1958 and 1959) - total £24 - 1 total exemption granted  
1610 Constable OMA arrived ex ABAU with mail and Court for Native  
Matters for attention- opening mail till 1625. 1625 -1720 routine  
administration - minor civil suits - applications from children to



for entrance examination at ABAU on 14th December, 1959. N.M.T.A payments - sale of rice. 1730-2100 answering mail 2100 -2130 office work. 2130 - 2225 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. Camped the night at BAM Rest House. Constable OMA departed during night with prisoner and mail for ABAU.

SATURDAY 12TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0630 Constable NGAJIWAI with V.C. ERU of DOMA arrived with 35 carriers ex MT. SUCKLING expedition - all quite fit except one who has a bad knee. Mr. JOHNSON advises progress as follows - made camp No.1 at 1160' ASL on the URUIHI River 9th December, 1959 - made camp No.2 at 2550' ASL on an unnamed River - a tributary of the ADOUA River. Track has to be cut from the time the ADOUA River was crossed. There is a spur to the north of the ADOUA River which may provide the ascent route to MT. SUCKLING.

MR. JOHNSON quite pleased with nature of the country to date. Has fears, however, regarding weather. Inclement weather at this stage would immobilise the expedition. Rice on hand as at morning of 11th December, 1959 - 450 lbs - for 47 carriers. Returning carriers left blankets, groundsheets and pullovers with expedition. Beacon has to be left at CAMP NO.2 MR. JOHNSON fears carriers will lose heart if rain sets in. He is sending 2 more carriers back on 12th December, 1959 to keep me informed of progress and ration position. 0700 - 0815 paying 35 carriers for MR. JOHNSON - £65-14-0. 0825 departed BAM. 0855 arrived OIO. Met on arrival by DASF Patrol ex SAMARAI. 1015 - 1200 checked census - population 75 - an increase of 3. Collected Tax - 14 X £2 - £28 - 3 Total exemptions granted. 1200 - 1330 routine administration - minor civil suits. 1415 departed OIO 1445 arrived DARAVA. 1530-1945 Office work. 2010-2130 office work. Camped the night at DARAVA Rest House.

SUNDAY 13TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0645 - 0845 checked census - populations 73 an increase of 1. Collected Tax - 13 X £2 - 2 X £1 - £28 - 2 total and 2 partial £1 exemptions granted. (0810 CPL. SORIEMBO arrived ex ABAU with mail - 0820 2 carriers arrived ex MT. SUCKLING expedition with progress report. The expedition is now in rough terrain - cutting track all the way. Made CAMP NO.3 11th December, 1959 @ 3900' ASL.

Rain falling at camp No.3 - a severe set-back. The beacon, together with some supplies of rice and meat had to be left at CAMP NO.2. Little likelihood of getting beacon to summit of MT. SUCKLING Carriers complaining of cold (66°F). MR. JOHNSON fears expedition may not reach the summit at all. SDA carriers sitting on the mountainside singing hymns on Saturday 12th December, 1959 - refuse to move) 0845 -0950 routine Administration. 0950 opening mail 1000 -1205 answering official mail. 1210 CPL. SORIEMBO departed for ABAU with Official mail. 1250 MR. P.WALSHE of Robinson River Estate arrive at DARAVA by tractor. 1305 departed DARAVA by tractor. 1330 arrived Robinson River Estate. 1340 -1430 collected Tax - 1 X £2 - non native. Arranged for loan of 3 bags x 112 lbs rice and 3 cases meat X 36 lbs for MT. SUCKLING expedition. Collected stores and put them in the care of Constable BOGAJIWAI with instructions to move them to MR. JOHNSON'S NO. 2 CAMP. (2550' ASL) - having done so BOGAJIWAI to follow MR. JOHNSON with mail. Will remain <sup>or</sup> on return at MR. JOHNSON'S discretion. 1600 departed Robinson River Estate by tractor. 1620 arrived Robinson River wharf. 1645 departed Robinson River wharf by canoe. 1735 arrived SEGILI. 1830 -1935 Office work. 2000 -0010 office work. Camped the night in SEGILI Rest House.

MONDAY 14TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0515 despatched village native with official mail to ABAU. 0720 - 1050 conducted census check - population 142 an increase of 5 - 1 native evaded census. V.C. GADO-MADO instructed to apprehend. Collected tax - 28 x £2 - 4 x £4 (1958 & 1959) - total £72. No exemptions granted. 1050 - 1220 routine Administration - minor civil suits - NMTA payment - sale of rice. Complaint about riotous behaviour but all parties not available - V.C. GADO-MADO instructed to apprehend 4 natives concerned and bring before the Court for Native Matters. 1415 departed SEGILI on foot 1425 on by canoe. 1505 arrived at APABAGA. 1520 M.V. "LOLCRUA" arrived APABAGA ex SAMARAI and ABAU with CPL. SORIEMBO and mail aboard. 1530 -1555 reading mail. 1555-2010 answering official mail. 2020 a bright moonlight night so



CPL. SORIEMBO departed aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" with mail for ABAU 2050 - 0035 office work. Camped the night in APABAGA Rest House Light Rain fell during the night.

TUESDAY 15TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0530 despatched village native by canoe to ABAU with mail 0650 -1020 conducted census checked APABAGA - population 174 - an increase of 19. 1 native evaded census - V.C. BOE instructed to apprehend and bring before Court for Native Matters. Collected Tax- APABAGA - 30 X £2 - £60 - 1 total exemption granted. Checked census TUTAI - population 7 -Static - No tax collected - 1 total exemption granted 1020 -1115 routine Administration - minor civil suits - collected foreign native Tax - 1 X £2 - V.C. GADO of SEGILI advised that the native who had evaded census at SEGILI - Vide Diary 14th December, 1959 - had attended census at APABAGA - No further action necessary. application for village Trade Store LTWN - refused - referring matter to Co-operative Officer LOUPOM ( my memo 42-1/1041 of 7th January, 1960. refers). 1115 - 1305 Resumed Court for Petty Sessions - bodily harm - (Diary for 4th December, 1959 refers) (1150 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU with CPL SORIEMBO and mail aboard.) Court adjourned to ABAU so that Medical evidence can be taken - also evidence from the person in hospital. 1305 - 1335 Conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking . 1335 - 1350 routine administration. 1410 -1515 Office work 1525 departed APABAGA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1610 arrived ABAU 1625 - 1810 in office -routine administration - checking outstanding office work with Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS - discussing Entrance Exams for ABAU Station School being conducted by MR. BAMFORD of Department of Education. Spent the night at ABAU. All well - but MR. EVANS suffering slight attack gastroenteritis.

WEDNESDAY 16TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BCIDA, CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN and personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. Seas smooth. MT. SUCKLING clearly Visible - weather

inland appears good. 0855 arrived BARAMATA Estate. Delivered mail. 0835 departed BARAMATA Estate 0920 arrived OTOMATA Estate 0930 - 1030 had a radio conversation with MR. J. LANGHORNE of Department of Public Works, PORT MORESBY relative to his inspection of roads in the CAPE RODNEY area on 18th December, 1959. Arranged to rendezvous, with MR. LANGHORNE at 0630 on 18th December, 1959. MR. K. GEE, Road Supervisor, PWD CAPE RODNEY advised he will be remaining on the job until 30th JUNE, 1960. (my memo 1-8/24-1/34-2/1046 of 7th January, 1960. refers). MR. GEE requested me to recruit a further 20 DIMUGA labour for road work - referred to Officer-in-Charge MAGARIDA for his attention- (my memo 24-1/37-12/1049 of 8th January, 1960 refers.) S.A.P. renewals. MR. GEE requested further supplies of rations, Kerosene, equipment for his PWD labour. SIV's being prepared by ABAU for delivery direct to CAPE RODNEY. Request for LPO to cover 16 hours hire of tractor for P Works on LALAURA airstrip - issued. Complaint received by OTOMATA Estate regarding delivery of BAIA Estate mail. (my memo 20-1/1047 of 7th January, 1960 to the Postmaster, PORT MORESBY refers). 1035 departed OTOMATA Estate by Jeep in company with MR. GEE. passed wharf site 1047 passed LALAURA airstrip 1100 arrived LALAURA. Met on arrival by MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN, Patrol Officer, MARSHALL LAGOON. Discussed progress of work on Block 7-COCOALANDS - with MR. SPEAKMAN and councillor TUA JOHN. MR. SPEAKMAN has an infected foot having trodden on a sea urchin. In consequence has been unable to conduct a thorough physical inspection of Block 7 - (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/1048 of 8th January, 1960 refers). Application for loan of £600 for Trading venture under the Native Loans Fund. Suggested to applicant loan be reduced to £500 and instructed MR. SPEAKMAN to assist applicant with preparation of his application after due investigation made. 1145 MR. K. GEE departed LALAURA by Jeep. 1225 departed LALAURA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN. 1330 arrived KAPARI HULA- alongside M.V. "DIARI" Trans-shipped MR. SPEAKMAN'S patrol equipment to "LOLORUA" 1340 departed KAPARI HULA. 1515 entered McFARLANE Harbour. 1530 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1650- 1825 in office with MR. SPEAKMAN.



Interviewed KILA-GALAMA regarding an application for £150 loan under the Native Loans Fund. MR. SPEAKMAN to investigate and make recommendations 2015 - 2350 conducted an audit check of the MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council records (my memo 14-12/31-1/1043 of 7th January, 1960. refers) Received verbal progress report on MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council 1959 Capital Works Programme (my memo 14-12/31-1/1044 of 7th January, 1960. refers.) office work. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 17TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0850-0930 in office with MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN. 0935 -1220 attended MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council meeting 1335 -1405 in office with MR. SPEAKMAN. 1400 -1730 attended MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council meeting 1735-1810 office work. Councillor LINO-WAKARI of DARAVA Village requested that I write to the SDA Mission KORELA (MR. F. BEHRENS) requesting a teacher be made available for DARAVA for the 1960, School year - my memo 8-3/32-2/1050 of 8th January, 1960 refers). 1830 -2030 visited MR. J. McGAVERN, Trader. 2110-2325 office work. Camped the night on the M.V "LOLORUA" 2355 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". A bright moonlight night- seas calm.

FRIDAY 18TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0210 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Roč. at anchor. 0545 departed OTOMATA Estate 0555 arrived proposed new wharf site. 0620 ashore 0630 MR. K. GEE, PWD Works Supervisor arrived by jeep - proceeded by jeep accompanied by MR. K. GEE. 0635 arrived LALAURA Airstrip. 0750 departed LALAURA airstrip by jeep. 0800 wharf site 0805 arrived OTOMATA Estate & Conversation with air Traffic Control about the movements of the PATAIR PIAGGIO. 0835 storm broke. 0843 aircraft overhead. Passed overhead again @ 0852, 0856, and 0857. Air traffic control advised aircraft on ground at 0900. 0905 departed OTOMATA Estate by jeep in company with Mr. K. GEE. 0910 passed wharf site. 0915 arrived LALAURA AIRSTRIP. Met on arrival by MR. J. CROUCH, PWD WORKS Manager and MR. J. LANGHORNE, PWD both of PORT MORESBY. 0920 - 1010 discussing proposed road development programme in the CAPE RODNEY COCOALANDS AREA with MR. CROUCH, MR. LANGHORNE, MR. GEE and MR. D.P. TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate.

(by LMC 1-1/24-1/34-28/1051 of 8th January, 1960 refers). 1010 -1210 inspecting roads in the COCOALANDS - CAPE RODNEY area - from LALAURA airstrip - OTOMATA Estate to see about re-alignment of the main COCOALANDS - Beach road - ENDORA Estate - OTOMATA Sawmill - GABAMUI Estate - BLOCK 7 - HANAMOA Estate - proposed new wharf site - back to the LALAURA airstrip. 1230 the PIAGGIO took off from LALAURA airstrip with MR. CROUCH and MR. LANGHORNE aboard. 1235 departed LALAURA airstrip in company with MR. GEE by jeep. 1245 arrived OTOMATA Estate 1320 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" with MRS V. THOMAS and Miss L. THOMAS aboard - MESS THOMAS proceeding to ABAU for medical attention. 1355 arrived BARAMATA Estate - Set down B.M. and freezer. 1415 departed BARAMATA Estate - Seas slight swell. 1630 arrived ABAU 1650 - 1825 in office - checking outstanding correspondence during absence on patrol. With Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS; MR. D. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer in Training, LOUPOM and MR. D. BANCROFT, Education Officer, PORT MORESBY. Spent the night at ABAU.

SATURDAY 19TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0520 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN personal attendant ORUPA RGABOGO, MR. Co-operative Officer in Training D. HAVILAND; Co-operative Inspectors RITCHIE JOSEPH and RAVU MAKARA. Seas smooth. 0700 arrived BORU. MR. HAVILAND and RITCHIE JOSEPH disembarked. 0710 departed BORU. 1055 arrived LOUPOM. RAVU MAKARA disembarked. 1100 departed LOUPOM. 1110 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post Until 1140 ferrying station Stores etc. 1145-1250 inspected progress on new station in company with Mr. Patrol Officer M. LANG - permanent native married quarters under course of construction - floor laid - frame work completed except for Bathroom/ Kitchen annexe. Inspected work on airstrip an area 3,000' x 300' felled by voluntary village labour. 1400 - 1805 Office work with MR. LANG. Visit from Rev. W. BACHE of LMS IRUNA. who discussed entrance examinations for MAGARIDA V.H.S. for JANUARY, 1960. Visit from MR. L. FARLEY of MOCUBO Estate - general matters. 1830 departed MAGARIDA by tractor in company with MR. M. LANG.



1845 arrived MOGUBO Estate. 2020 departed MOGUBO Estate by tractor in company with MR. M. LANG. 2035 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post.

2040 - 0620 office work assisted by MR. M. LANG.

SUNDAY 20TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0700 departed MAGARIDA Patrol Post aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" - Seas choppy. 1115 arrived BORU. Collected MR. HAVILAND, RITCHIE JOSEPH and 3 school children to sit for entrance examination for ABAU school. 1135 departed BORU. 1245 arrived DEDELE Estate. Collected 5 more BORU school children to sit for entrance examination for ABAU school. 1435 departed DEDELE Estate. 1530 arrived ABAU. 1545 - 1630 in office with MR. EVANS, MR. BANCROFT, Education Officer, completing examination of BORU school children. Quota of 15 vacancies filled with suitable students - very pleasing. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 21ST DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. HAVILAND. 0635 arrived GANAI landing - till 0655 ferrying patrol stores ashore. 0700 arrived GANAI - M.V. "LOLORUA" return to ABAU en route to MARSHALL LAGOON to collect MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN. 0825-1135 checked census - population 173 - an increase of 5 - collected tax - 24 X £2 plus 3 X £1 - £51 - 3 partial (£1) and 1 total exemptions granted. 1135-1230 routine administration - SAP'S - minor civil suits - Routine administration - request to move GANAI Village to OADAE due to the crocodile menace (my memo 1-1/14-1/1052 of 8th January, 1960 refers) 1230-1300 conducted court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. 1300-1335 conducted Court for Native Matters - failing to attend census taking (Patrol Diary for 15th December, 1959 refers) 1335 - 1430 Minor civil suits. 1430-1605 conducted meeting with MR. HAVILAND to assess the potential of Co-operative Society for GANAI. Agree with MR. HAVILAND that such potential exists (my memo 42-1/1093 of 15th January, 1960 refers - MR. HAVILAND'S memo 20-3-2 of 31st December, 1959 to the Registrar of Co-operative also refers). 1605 - 1655 minor civil suits. 1720-1755 office work. 1755 constable DORINI arrived ex MT. SUCKLING expedition via ABAU with progress report from MR. JOHNSON. - Constable BOGAJIWAI reached MR. JOHNSON on 16th December, 1959 at 7700' ASL. Heavy rain had dogged the expedition for days - highest point reached by the expedition was 8000' ASL. The expedition was forced to from

back on 17th December, 1959 - 10 carriers sick - carriers only able to carry 20lb loads for about 2 hours a day - Expedition returned to camp at 9300' ASL on 17th December, 1959. MR. JOHNSON now concerned with condition of carriers and moving all valuable equipment (£1000 worth) together with beacon back to DOMA. Constable BOGAJIWAI has injured foot. All rivers heavy in flood - dangerous. Expedition reached ABAU on 19th December, 1959. Should have arrived DOMA on 20th December, 1959. MR. JOHNSON proposes to remain at DOMA reconditioning and packing stores and equipment preparing reports and calculations until 29th or 30th December, 1959. Impossible prepare a further expedition for MT. SUCKLING before MARCH or APRIL, 1960. In this respect my recommendations are:-

- (1) DOMA should be utilised as a Base Camp again;
- (2) the same main route should be followed;
- (3) ADO ABAU should establish a series of Base Camps at suitable stages to the 8,000' ASL mark before MR. JOHNSON returns to start new expedition;
- (4) each of these Base camps to be stocked with provisions before MR. JOHNSON'S arrival;
- (5) MUSA carriers to be used from the ADOUA River on to MOUNT SUCKLING - these carriers to be recruited by the ADO ABAU in readiness;
- (6) Local (INLAND ROBINSON RIVER and AMAU) Carriers to be used to move expedition as far as the ADOAU RIVER;
- (7) Preparations to be commenced by ADO ABAU at least one (1) clear month before MR. JOHNSON arrives to make the final attempt on MT. SUCKLING;
- (8) Rainfall records should be checked to help determine the best time for the second expedition to set out.

1630-1955 answering MR. JOHNSON'S letters. 2000 despatched Constable DORINI with £200 (to pay carriers) and his personal mail ex ABAU. 2000-2220 Office work. 2040-0010 office work carried the night at GANAI rest house with MR. HAVILAND.



TUESDAY 22ND DECEMBER, 1959: 0745 departed GANAI on foot in company with MR. HAVILAND. 0750-0805 loading canoes at the GANAI landing. 0805 departed GANAI landing by canoe. 0820 ashore at BAUBAUGUINA Estate boundary. 0825 on foot through BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 0840<sup>6</sup> departed company with MR. HAVILAND who was en route to APABAGA (my diary for 15th December, 1959 and my memo 42-1/1093 of 15th January, 1960 refers). 0910 passed out of BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 1030 smoke and swim. 1110 on again climbing. 1150 -1225 spell. 1225 climbing 1310-1330 spell. 1330 descending 1400 arrived EIAU. 1600-1720 checked census - population 48 - no change. Collected Tax -7 @ £2 -£14 - No exemptions granted. 1720-1835 routine administrative minor civil suits - Councillor BABAI-IURU of PAIWA (TUFI) Sub-District says his people wish to move to EIAU and not AMAU (my diary for 4th December, 1959 refers- my memos 14-1/947 of 11th December, 1959 and 14-1/1092 of 15th January, 1960 also refer.) V.C. IARE'E OF EIAU suggested next patrol to visit EIAU should do so from AMAU in preference to the route from GANAI. Road is nearly finished and is level all the way. Have told him I will do so in new year. 1835 -2000 office work. 2035 -2305 office work. Camped the night at EIAU Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 23RD DECEMBER, 1959: 0800 departed EIAU on foot <sup>up</sup> steeply until 0840. Spell. 0845 still climbing until 0925. Spell. <sup>down</sup> until 0955 -1040 spell and swim. 1040 flat walking 1145 spell. 1205 on again. 1225 Northern boundary of BAUBAUGUINA Estate. Met by truck on arrival. 1225 -1300 swim and spell. 1300 through plantation by truck 1315 paid off carriers. Met by V.C. GANAI with official mail ex ABAU. 1610 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by launch. 1750 arrived ABAU Met on arrival by MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN, Patrol Officer of MARSHALL LAGOON. Spent the night at ABAU.

THURSDAY 24TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 Constables DORIRI and BOGAJIWAI arrived with mail ex MR. JOHNSON. Reports he is drying and repacking all his equipment. Will spend <sup>some</sup> time at DOMA so he can complete all his book work. Has suggested a reconnaissance flight by DCA sesena before next expedition sets out. Speaks highly of the work done by both Constables DORIRI and BOGAJIWAI -

particularly of DORIRI who is an excellent bush Constable. 0600-0730 office work. 0800 - 0940 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN, MR. EVANS, MR. HAVILAND and MRS CLARK. Despatched mail to MR. JOHNSON with the village Constable of APABAGA departed ABAU by canoe in company with Constable DORIRI Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, NMO RAKI PALA M.L.G.Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN. arrived BADUBADU. 1130-1400 checked census - population 171 - an increase of 4. 2 natives evaded census. V.C. of BADUBADU instructed to apprehend and bring before court for Native Matters. Collected tax - 26 at £2 -1 at £4- £56 -) total exemptions granted. 1400-1605 routine administration minor civil suits- SAP'S -Methylated spirit coupons. 1635 departed BADUBADU by canoe. 1700 arrived ABAU. Met on arrival by MR.M.LANG of MAGARIDA. Celebrated Xmas Eve at ABAU.

FRIDAY 25TH DECEMBER, 1959: XMAS DAY Celebrated at ABAU.

SATURDAY 26TH DECEMBER, 1959: BOXING DAY Celebrated at ABAU.

SUNDAY 27TH DECEMBER, 1959: Celebrated at ABAU: Received mail from MR. JOHNSON arranging for a rendezvous at ROBINSON River wharf on afternoon of 31st December, 1959.

MONDAY 28TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0755-1015 in office at ABAU with MR. LANG, MR.SPEAKMAN, MR. EVANS, MR. HAVILAND and MRS. CLARK. 1030 despatched Constable HEARO to DOMA with mail for MR. JOHNSON. spent another night at ABAU.

TUESDAY 29TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0615 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, NMO RAKI PALA and M.L.G.Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN. 0900 arrive MAGAUBO. 0940-1030 office work. 1030-1305 checked census- population 112 - a decrease of 3. Collected tax- 24 @ £2 - 1 at £4 - £52 -2 total exemptions granted. 1305-1410 routine administration - minor civil suits settled - V.C.'S pay- SAP'S. 1425-2150 office work. 2225 - 0020 office work. Camped the night at MAGAUBO Rest House.



WEDNESDAY 30TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0650 departed M/GAUBO by canoe through heavy surf - transhipped stores to "LOLORUA" 0705 by "LOLORUA" arrived BORU. 0820 - 0945 office work. 1000 - 1435 checked census - population 261 - an increase of 7 collected tax - 50 at £2 - 2 at £4 (1958 and 1959) - 1 at £1 total £109. 4 total and 1 partial (£1) exemptions granted. 1435 - 1620 routine administration - minor civil suits advised the BORU people of the proposed move by BARAMATA NO.4 and DOMARA (DUNARI Clan) to re-establish BURUMAI - people quite happy about the proposal (my memo 14-2/34-2/34-2/1060 of 9th January, 1960 refers). 1640-2140 office work. 2205 - 2330 office work. camped the night at BORU rest house.

THURSDAY 31st DECEMBER, 1959: After an exciting launching by canoe in heavy surf 0715 departed BORU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" -towing 2 canoe loads of native people en route to ABAU for the NEW Years Day celebrations. 0820 arrived DEDELE Estate. 0910 departed DEDELE Estate aboard "LOLORUA". 0930 arrived SI'INI anchorage. 0945 with local pilot aboard move on aboard "LOLORUA". 0955 arrived SI'INI 1000 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for ABAU with official mail. 1005 received a report from V.C. LAURI-VINIU of BORU that a BORU native had fallen from a canoe and drowned at DEDELE Estate. Despatched V.C. LAURI VINIU to DEDELE Estate to investigate. 1005 - 1200 checked census - population 102 - an increase of 4. Collected Tax- 17 £2 - 8 at £4 (1958 and 1959) - £38- 1 total exemption granted. 1200-1255 routine Administration - minor civil suits. 1300 M.V."LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU 1305 departed SI'INI aboard M.V."LOLORUA" 1330 arrived DEDELE Estate - Met on arrival by MR. P. CHEETHAM, Manager, of DEDELE Estate and V.C. LAURI VINIU of BORU 1335 proceeded along beach in company with MR.CHEETHAM and V.C. LAURI VINIU. 1340 arrived at place where six canoes beached. Inspected body of PUNE TAVIRI, male native, of BORU - NO pulse - NO respiration- investigated cause of death (my memo 11-2-10/1061 of 9th January, 1960 and Coroner's Certificate refers.) BORU people advised body may be buried.

BORU people decided against going on to ABAU for NEW YEAR'S DAY celebrations. 1400 departed by tractor. 1404 arrived DEDELE POINT. 1420 departed DEDELE Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1510 arrived ABAU 1520 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1625 arrived Robinson River wharf - Met on arrival by MR. JOHNSON. Loaded all MT. SUCKLING expedition's stores on "LOLORUA" 1645 departed Robinson River Wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. JOHNSON. 1750 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. I comment on each object as follows:-

1. REVISION OF CENSUS: Completed. Details are enclosed herewith.
2. PERSONAL TAX COLLECTION: Collected without incident. NO defaulters
3. GASTRO ENTERITES EPIDEMIC: Has abated. No action required.
4. BLOCK 7 PROGRESS: Progressing slowly but surely.
5. MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. COUNCIL'S WORKS PROGRAMME: An unsatisfactory state of affairs on which I have reported in detail. The matter is now in hand.
6. MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST. Satisfactory.
7. MARSHALL LAGOON COUNCIL MEETING: Satisfactory.
8. MT. SUCKLING EXPEDITION: Was turned back at 8,000 level due to lack of stamina on the part of the carriers. Inclement weather aggravated the position.

It is, however, to be noted that there were no desertions and all the expeditions' stores were carried safely back to DOMA.

Sufficient experience was gained to ensure the October, 1950 expedition will be a success. Constable DORIRI performed meritoriously and also BOGAJIWAI did work of a high order.

9. MAGARIDA PATROL POST: Satisfactory.

ENCLOSURES: Village population register sheets for:-

WEST COAST,

AMAU,  
INLAND ROBINSON RIVER and  
MAILU. Also camping allowance claim.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.  
18th January, 1950.



**MAILU TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 1.**

**VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER**

YEAR **1959-1960.**

ABAU PATROL NO **7/1959-1960.**

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL				
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth	IN		OUT		AT WORK		STUDENTS		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant		Number of Child-bearing age	Child		Adults					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M		F	M	F					
SI'INI	31-12-59	1	4	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	4	11	4	-	-	-	-	5	32	8	27	-	29	2.48	14	15	18	28	102		
BOBU	30-12-59	5	3	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	2	-	1	2	-	-	32	23	5	3	-	-	8	19	79	126	1	61	3.26	51	33	55	51	261		
MAGAUBO	29-12-59	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	2	3	3	5	9	7	-	-	1	-	7	36	4	32	1	33	2.87	24	15	26	25	112		
<b>TOTALS:</b>	<b>31-12-59</b>	<b>10</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>45</b>	<b>36</b>	<b>23</b>	<b>7</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>9</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>31</b>	<b>147</b>	<b>24</b>	<b>119</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>232</b>	<b>878</b>	<b>9</b>	<b>63</b>	<b>99</b>	<b>104</b>	<b>475</b>

An increase of 8 since the last census  
 NOTE: The rest of the MAILU Tax/Census District Villages now form part of the proposed AMAZON BAY NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL.

**(HERBERT E. CLARK)**  
 Assistant District Officer.

11st December, 1959.

**INLAND ROBINSON RIVER TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 3.**

**VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER**

YEAR 1959-1960.

ABAU PATROL NO.7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS										MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL								
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth		IN		OUT		AT WORK		STUDENTS		MALES			FEMALES		Pregnant	Number of children-bearing age		Child		Adults					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M				F							
BAH	11-12-59	2	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	2	4	3	2	-	-	-	-	4	14	5	14	-	17	2.62	13	5	13	13	55
OIO	12-12-59	4	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	1	-	5	3	3	1	-	-	1	-	4	23	4	17	-	18	2.34	15	9	19	19	75		
DARAVA	13-12-59	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	7	3	8	2	-	-	5	-	7	32	4	19	-	20	2.03	9	5	17	17	73		
DOMA	9-12-59	2	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	5	4	-	-	1	-	4	8	11	3	-	-	1	1	15	36	10	42	1	43	2.00	17	21	43	40	145		
VELAVELAI	9-12-59	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	1	-	1	4	-	-	-	-	-	1	10	1	5	-	5	1.62	2	1	6	7	21			
SEGILI	14-12-59	6	2	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	1	2	1	1	6	3	7	1	-	-	2	1	11	46	8	38	-	37	2.37	29	21	33	39	142		
APABAGA	15-12-59	4	9	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	4	3	-	-	15	17	14	6	-	-	1	-	11	49	10	43	1	42	3.22	29	24	35	33	174		
TUTAI	18-12-59	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	2	-	3	-	3	2.33	1	-	1	3	7			
GANAI	21-12-59	6	6	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	1	2	3	13	10	11	4	-	-	2	-	6	45	17	36	-	41	3.20	31	37	30	35	173		
EIAU	22-12-59	2	1	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	1	-	-	6	3	3	-	-	-	-	2	-	4	17	4	14	-	15	2.40	7	6	9	12	48		
BAU	10-12-59	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	4	3	4	5	2	-	-	-	-	1	6	13	3	18	-	18	2.16	10	4	11	17	54		
<b>TOTALS:</b>	<b>22-12-59.</b>	<b>28</b>	<b>27</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>7</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>8</b>	<b>9</b>	<b>12</b>	<b>68</b>	<b>59</b>	<b>59</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>14</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>70</b>	<b>288</b>	<b>249</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>259</b>	<b>2.39</b>	<b>163</b>	<b>133</b>	<b>217</b>	<b>235</b>	<b>967.</b>		

NOTE : An increase of 19 since last census.

(HERBERT T. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

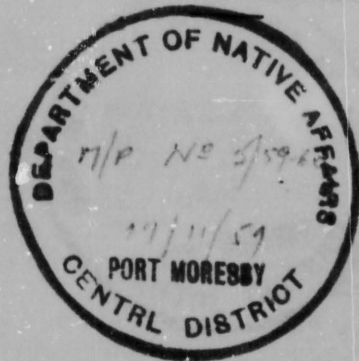
22nd December, 1959.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

HEC/WTH.



In Reply  
Please Quote

No.30-1-13/732.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

9th November, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO5/59-60.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR.H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment other than the fact that the establishment of MAGARIDA Patrol Post is now a fact.

Camping allowance is enclosed for your attention please.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc:

*all checks*

*D.N.M.  
P.M.*

*Mr. P. H.  
25/11*

*Forwarded for your information please  
A routine patrol requires no comment  
other than to record the fact that the Amazon Bay  
Patrol Post has now been officially opened. See my  
memo 1-22-11 of 25/11/59.*

*Claim for Camping Allowance has been signed  
and returned to ADDORAU for payment*

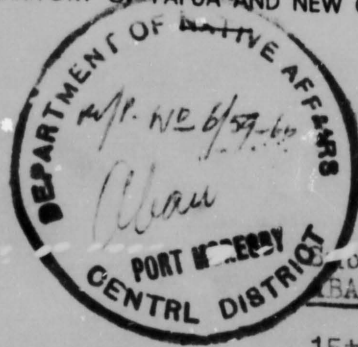
*Kb*

*Kb  
25/11/59*



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

HEC/WTH.



In Reply  
Please Quote  
No. 30-1-13/778.

o-District Office,  
BAU. C.D.

15th November, 1959.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 6/59-60.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H. E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment. The meat of the patrols work is in my memo 34-2(2) 34-20/776 of 15th November, 1959.

Camping allowance is enclosed for your attention please.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

*Mr. Clark*

D.V.A.  
pm

*File Mr  
24/11*

*In your mt please*



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO 6/59-60.

DIARY:

WEDNESDAY 11TH NOVEMBER, 1959: (ARMISTICE DAY) 0550 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.MO EOZIA-BIBAU and personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. Seas smooth. 0810 arrived BARAMATA No.4. Met on arrival by Constable BOGAJIWAI 0825 M.V. "LOLORUA" returned to ABAU. 0845-0950 held meeting with BARAMATA No.4 people relating to vacant Crown Land blocks in the BONGUINA River and BARAMATA area. Eight (8) applications verbally received for 15 acre blocks to be obtained by lease. (My memo 34-2(2)/34-20/776 of 15th November, 1959 refers.) 0950-1000 in company with village people inspected supposed boundary of BARAMATA Vacant Crown Land - situated approximately 325 yards west of BARAMATA Rest House. 1000 - 1015 interview with MR. J. GABRIEL, of BARAMATA No.3 Estate relating to application for £600 loan. (My memo 13-1/777 of 15th November, 1959 refers) 1030 departed BARAMATA No.4 by canoe - party of 5 canoes consisting of 17 natives interested in obtaining 15 acre block leases. Proceeded down the UAPU creek. 1100 turned into the DOIBO creek. 1110 turned into the BONGUINA River. 1115 ashore at place called DOIPO claimed to be the South-eastern corner of DA 247, marked by a lone coconut palm. MARU GURI of BONGUINA (BARAMATA NO.4) claims he remembers MR. A.C. ENGLISH, R.M. marking the boundary about 1904-5 (My memo 34-2(2)/34-20/776 of 15th November, 1959 refers.) 1130 proceeded on foot through DA 247. 1150 crossed the GEMURE creek. Proceeded N N W generally, passing through isolated small gardens. 1200 BONGUINA River Bank. Proceeded W N W and 1230 again reached BONGUINA River Bank. Then W and N till 1240 again reached the BONGUINA River Bank. Then WNW till 1250. Then cutting a track due W till 1305 met the MERANI Estate/RAIA Estate tractor road. 1325 arrived edge of MERANI Estate Rubber. 1340 arrived residence. Met by MR. ELWORTHY of MERANI Estate and MR. UROE of LAWANI Estate. 1440 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 1510 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1600 departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor 1625 arrived BARAMATA NO.4. 1640 - 1650 routine administration. 1650 Pastor O. SPECK of SDA Mission PORT MORESBY and MR. P. BEHRENS OF SDA KORELA arrived. 1710 - 1820 meeting of village people about facilities for 15 boarders at ABAU Station School in January, 1960 applications received from 4 children of suitable age to sit for the entrance examination at ABAU on Monday 14th December, 1959. Routine administration minor civil suits. Three (3) More applications received for 15 acre blocks - bringing total to 24 applications (My memo 34-2(2)/34-20/776 of 15th November, 1959 refers) 1820 - 1915 and 1945-2215 Office work - answering Official mail. Camped the night at BARAMATA No.4 Rest House.

THURSDAY 12TH NOVEMBER, 1959: One more application for 15 acre block received - making total 25. 0730 departed BARAMATA No.4 on foot. 0750 arrived BARAMATA No.3 Estate. In company with MR. J. GABRIEL to BARAMATA No.3 Eastern boundary. 0755 cut a line generally N W until 0835 - mainly lying country subject to flooding. Thence on a line N W till 0905. This country good land - not subject to flooding. 0905 - 0940 inspecting general area all of which good land. 0940 on a line S W. 0950 on a line S to the REGIONE Estate (deceased estate) (LA 1168). 1005 GUISE Estate (LA 1484). 1045 arrived back at BARAMATA No.4 - walking along the beach. 1100 - 1145 Minor civil suits - routine administration. 1225 departed BARAMATA NO.4 by canoe. 1320 arrived DOMARA. 1340 - 1500 Routine administration - Minor civil suits. 1500 Pastor SPECK and MR. BEHRENS arrived ex DURAMU. 1600 - 1800 conducted meeting of village people regarding land and school facilities at ABAU in January, 1960. Received 9 applications from children to sit for entrance examination on 14th December, 1959. Received 4 applications for 15 acre blocks of land. 1800 - 1855 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. 1855 - 1940 routine administration. People requested that forthcoming tax/census patrol due to commence on 16th November, 1959 be delayed two weeks. 1940 - 2000 and 2025 - 2235 office work - answering official mail. Camped the night at DOMARA Rest House.




**FRIDAY 13TH NOVEMBER, 1959:** 0700 departed DOMARA by canoe. Proceeded up the DOMARA River - 2 canoes with 9 natives. 0715 into the DUGU creek. 0800 ashore at place called DUGU. 0805 N N W through native land. 0815 on to crown land known as KLOLO. 0820 proceeded N W. 0835 crossed Survey line. Thence N W till 0900. Thence N till 0915. Thence N W, N E, N N W, N E and North to survey line. Thence due east to MORI River bank. 1045 retracing steps till 1130. Thence S W to BAIA Estate. 1045 departed BAIA Estate 1430 arrived KAURU Estate. 1445 down west bank of DOMARA River 1520 S W, W S W, S S W, to east bank of BONGUINA River. (1605). 1625 retraced steps till 1700. Thence down DOMARA River (west Bank) to WOWORI. Waiting here for launch. 1900 departed WOWORI by BAIA Estate launch 1945 arrived DOMARA Rest House. 2030 -2130 Office work. Camped another night at DOMARA rest house.

**SATURDAY 14TH NOVEMBER, 1959:** 0630 -0715 routine administrations minor civil suits. 0725 departed DOMARA by canoe. 0820 aboard BOMANU. 1140 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol

**GENERAL COMMENTS:** The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. a routine patrol, the activities of which are detailed in my memo 34-2(2)/ 34-20/776 of 15th November, 1959:

**ENCLOSURES :** NIL.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.



DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 5/59-60 Subdistrict ABAU District CENTRAL

Officer Conducting Patrol MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER

Case Division Patrolled 1. MAJLU

Objects of Patrol 1. INSPECT MAGARIDA PATROL POST; 2 ESTABLISH MAGARIDA PATROL POST BY PERMANENTLY POSTING MR. PATROL OFFICER M. LANG TO THE POST; 3. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION

Date Patrol Commenced 4th November, 1959 Date Completed 8th November, 1959.

Duration - days FIVE (5) DAYS.

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION No 2/59-60  
31-2/730 of November, 1959. MAGARIDA PATROL POSTS;

31-2/34-9/727 of November, 1959.

(HERBERT E. CLARK) A.D.O.

Patrolling Officer's Signature.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

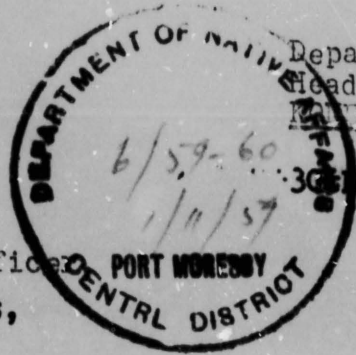
K. K. K.

District Officer.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

Ref. 67-16-1

Department of Native Affairs,  
Headquarters,  
PORT Moresby.



30th November, 1959.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 6/59-60

I acknowledge with thanks, receipt of :-

- \* Memorandum of Patrol No. 6/59-60 .
- \* ~~Patrol Report No.~~

covering patrol by MR. H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

*A.A. Roberts*  
(A.A. Roberts.)  
Director.

\* Delete as necessary.

(PIR)



54/2

1/300

25th November, 1958.

Assistant District Officer,  
M.S.

CONFIDENTIAL

For payment your own, please.

2217


( D.E. Marsh )  
DISTRICT OFFICER

MINUTE TO:  
The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MCGRESBY.

File 30-1-13  
Date 1-3-1960.

Diary enteries will be kept to a minimum. I thought this was what Native Affairs desired.

KIC/R

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

P/1329

24th February, 1960.

20/1  
Assistant District Officer,  
AMU.

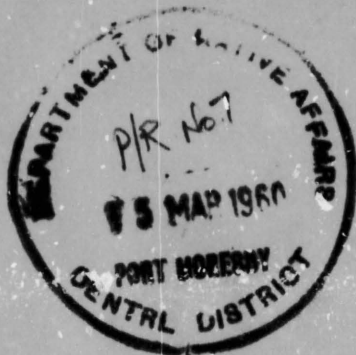
MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 7 1959/60.

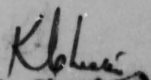
Receipt is acknowledged of the abovementioned Memorandum of Patrol for which I thank you.

2. You are to be commended on the amount of work you have accomplished during this patrol and the energy and spirit behind your working these long hours.

3. However, please keep your diary entries down to a readable length. As a Native Affairs officer, we know that when you visit a village all the routine matters which you have recorded in your diary will be done. There is no need to record all these details. The whole purpose of this new patrol reporting system is to streamline these reports, in order that they may be cleared without delay.

4. Your camping claim duly signed is returned herewith.



  
(K.I. Chester)  
ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER.

Encl./ Camping claim



KIC/R

P/1329

24th February, 1960.

Assistant District Officer,  
ADAL.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 7 1959/60.

Receipt is acknowledged of the abovementioned Memorandum of Patrol for which I thank you.

2. You are to be commended on the amount of work you have accomplished during this patrol and the energy and spirit behind your working these long hours.

3. However, please keep your diary entries down to a readable length. As a Native Affairs officer, we know that when you visit a village all the routine matters which you have recorded in your diary will be done. There is no need to record all these details. The whole purpose of this new patrol reporting system is to streamline these reports, in order that they may be cleared without delay.

4. Your camping claim daily signal is returned herewith.

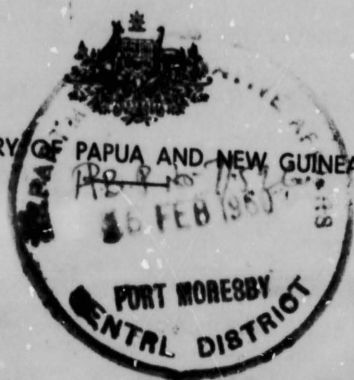
K.I.

(K.I. Chester)

ACTING DISTRICT OFFICER.

Encl./ Camping claim

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



HEC/WTH.

In Reply  
Please Quote  
No. 30-1-13/1150.

Sub-District Office  
ABAU. C.D.

20th January, 1960.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a Memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H. E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature. The 1960-1961 (Department of Native Affairs) Estimates were prepared at night during the course of the patrol and took up a considerable amount of my time-having to be done in long-hand and sent back to ABAU for typing.

Although long hours were worked throughout the patrol this was done with an object in view and willingly. The target set for the period, 1st July, 1959 to 31st December, 1959 was achieved.

The objects of the patrol were all accomplished.

The only incident was the unfortunate death at DEDELE Estate on 31st December, 1959.

For your information please.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

D.N.A.  
P.M.

*Adm. H.E.C.  
24/1/60*

*Forwarded for your information please. Mr Clark has accomplished a tremendous amount of work on this patrol. However I feel that there is far too much detail in the diary, and Mr Clark has been advised that future reports should be kept to a readable length.*

*Klo. 24/2/60.*







SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- 19-2/815 of 28th November, 1959;  
14-6/14-13/816 of 28th November, 1959;  
14-2/34-2(2)/34-20/817 of 28th November, 1959;  
14-5-2/818 of 28th November, 1959;  
1-1/14-1/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959;  
1-8/24-1/820 of 28th November, 1959  
14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959;  
CONFIDENTIAL CF 5 of 28th November, 1959;  
14-12/34-2(2)/822 of 28th November, 1959;  
31-1/823 of 28th November, 1959 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION ✓  
NO. 4/59-60 MARSHALL LAGOON;  
16-5/824 of 28th November, 1959;  
MINUTE 14-1 of 4th December, 1959;  
8-3/986 of 11th December, 1959;  
*-14-1/987 of 11th December 1959.*  
MINUTE 14-1 of 9th December, 1959;  
9-1-6/14-4/1039 of 7th January, 1960;  
9-2-1/1040 of 7th January, 1960;  
42-1/1041 of 7th January, 1960;  
31-1/1042 of 7th January, 1960 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO. 5/59-60 ✓  
MARSHALL LAGOON.  
1-8/24-1/34-2/1046 of 7th January, 1960  
20-1/1047 of 7th January, 1960;  
1-1/14-1/34-4/1048 of 8th January, 1960  
24-1/37-12/1049 of 8th January, 1960  
14-12/31-1/1043 of 7th January, 1960;  
14-12/31-1/1044 of 7th January, 1960;  
8-3/32-2/1050 8th January, 1960;  
1-1/24-1/34-28/1051 of 8th January, 1960;  
1-1/14-1/1052 of 8th January, 1960;  
42-1/1093 of 15th January, 1960;  
31-2/1052 of 8th January, 1960; MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION ✓  
No. 3/59-60 MAGARIDA;  
25-19/1059 9th January, 1960  
*14-12-1/1059 of 9th January 1960.*  
14-1-1/1092 of 9th January, 1960  
14-2/34-2/34-20/1060 of 9th January, 1960;  
11-2-10/1061 of 9th January, 1960;  
14-12-1/14-12-2/1062 of 9th January, 1960;  
42-3/1091 of 15th January, 1960.

(HERBERT E.

WITH MAY/CEMENTO DICUMTAR 21 4



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 7/59-60.

DIARY:

MONDAY 16th NOVEMBER, 1959: 0520 Departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. W. HANSEN, Native Labour Inspector of PORT MORESBY, Constables BOGAJIWAI and WARAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, Clerical Assistant BAE TAU, CLOUDY BAY Native Local Government Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN (of NEW IRELAND), N.M.O. RAKI PALA and personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. Seas smooth. "LOLORUA" performing faultlessly. 0805 arrived TUTUBU. Ferried patrol stores ashore by canoe. 0820 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed TUTUBU en route to MARSHALL LAGOON with MR. HANSEN, Constable WARAI and Clerical Assistant BAE TAU aboard. 0830 - 0915 routine administration - minor civil suits. 0915 - 1130 Revised census of TUTUBU - population 96 - an increase of 2. collected 1959 personal tax - £43. (21<sup>2</sup> x £1) 2 total 1 partial exemption granted. Medical inspection by N.M.O. RAKI PALA. 1130 - 1235 Routine Administration - minor civil suits. 1300 - 1415 Office work. 1430 departed TUTUBU by canoe - up TUTUBU Creek. 1440 ashore and proceeded on foot. 1520 arrived ENDORA Estate. 1540 - 1615 conducted police investigation into cases of threatening behaviour and offensive language. Also a counter charge of assault investigated. Four (4) independent witness interrogated and none of the charges corroborated. Parties concerned were MR. H.V. DAVIS of ENDORA Estate and NEA ABAU 1176 JIMMIE AMAKE, agreement worker of ENDORA Estate. Both parties withdrew charges. No court action warranted. 1615 - 1625 collected Personal Tax 3 X £2 - £6. 1625 - 1640 interviewed applicants for MILOR Permits. 1640 - 1650 issued EAP'S. 1650 - 1700 general discussion with ENDORA Estate labour line - no complaints. 1700 - 1720 shown over Rubber nursery. 13,250 MONOCLONAL TERANJI rubber seedlings in beds. 4,000 in germination beds. All doing well. 1720 departed ENDORA Estate on foot. 1810 arrived TUTUBU. 1945 - 2100 Office work - answering Official mail. Camped the night at TUTUBU Rest House.



TUESDAY 17th NOVEMBER, 1959: DAURO UAU of TUTUBU applied for LTWN advised him I will issue Licence when store ready and he has a set of Scales. 0645 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with official mail. Answered urgent mail. 0710 Constable SIMONA departed TUTUBU en route to DOMARA where he will rendezvous with MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS this afternoon. 0725 departed TUTUBU by canoe. 0800 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 0805 departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor. 0830 arrived MERANI Estate. 0845 -0945 attended 4 NEA'S routine administration. Firearm Certificates. Interviewed 4 applicants for MILOR Permits - not recommended. 1000 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 1015 Proceeded on foot. 1040 arrived MERANI. 1200 - 1405 Revised census - population 89 - a decrease of 1. collected personal tax - 16 X £2 - £32. 5 total exemptions granted. Medical examination conducted by N.MO. RAKI PALA. 1405 - 1455 routine administration - minor civil suits - 3 applications by children to sit for entrance examination to ABAU School. They may be too old to qualify but told they will be permitted to sit for exam. NMTA payments made. 1455 - 1535 conducted court for Native Matters - desertion. 1535 -1615 routine administration - minor civil suits. 1645 - 2145 office work - answering mail. Camped the night at MERANI Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 18TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0725 departed MERANI on foot. 0805 Proceeded by tractor. 0820 arrived MERANI Estate. 0830 -0900 routine administration. One (1) application to join PIR. (my memo 19-2/815 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) 0930 - 0945 tour of inspection of rubber factory. 1000 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. En route Saw M.V. "LOLORUA" rendezvous with DOMARA canoe ( with MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS aboard) at sea - en route to LALAU. 1030 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1040 -1100 settling labour dispute - 2 agreement workers not working properly. Matter adjusted to satisfaction of agreement workers and the Manager of BARAMATA Estate. 1100 - 1145 Routine administration. 2 applications received from detribalised KEREMA natives, employed as casual workers at BARAMATA Estate, for 15 acre blocks of land. Names placed on file with applicants from BARAMATA NO.4 - brings total to 27 applications.

MATTI MAY / MEMPHIS RECORDS NO. 4



1245 departed BARAMATA Estate on foot. 1300 passed BARAMATA No.3 Estate. 1310 arrived BARAMATA NO. 4. Met on arrival by Constable SIMONA with mail from MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS - ex DOMARA. 1345 despatched Constable SIMONA to ABAU with official mail. 1350 -1920 Routine administration settling minor civil disputes. Methylated spirits permits. NMTA payments. Revoked maintenance order made by me on 21st September, 1959 due to fact that the complainant NABUA WAU has married according to the customs of the natives. Complaint received from LAGANI THOA of MAOPA No. 1 that land known as IRUKAPE is being used by natives of EGALAUNA for gardening purposes without permission (matter being referred to Officer-in-Charge MARSHALL LAGOON to ascertain whether land ownership is in fact under dispute - my memo 14-6/14-13/816 of 28 November, 1959 refers.) Deputation by GENIA MADIRI, KILAI DIMANI and NOGI MADIRI that the people of DUNARI clan (including BARAMATA NO. 4 and DOMARA Villages) wish to return to their own tribal lands at BURUMAI (my memo 14-2/34-2(2)/34-20/817 of 28th November, 1959 refer. Camped the night at BARAMATA No. 4 Rest House.

THURSDAY 19TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0550 - 0720 office work - including X £2 tax - Mixed Blood. 0745 - 1135 checked census - population 187 an increase of 17. Collected tax 33 X £2 = 66. 1 total exemption granted. Medical inspection by NMC RAKI PALA. (0830 M.V. LOLORUA arrived with Mr. Medical Assistant BLEAKLEY and Mr. Native Labour Inspector HANSEN aboard) (0845 Mr BLEAKLEY and MR. HANSEN departed aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" for DOMARA en route BAIJA Estate ) 1135 - 1430 Routine administration - minor civil suits - settled - 1 tax @ 2 collected from foreign native - NMTA receipts - application for LTWN received from GENIA MADIRI. Told him I will grant when store building completed and he has purchased a set of scales. S.A.P. and LTWN renewals - received complaint of exploitation of native passengers by shipping companies ( my memo 14-1/26-2/818 of 28th November, 1959 refers) V.C. LOU TAVARI of DOMARA arrived. Informed him tax collection at DOMARA would not commence before 30th November, 1959.

NATHI MAY/COMMERCIAL INSURANCE CO. LTD.



1500 - 1730 Office work 1750 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU. 1800 departed BARAMATA NO.4 aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". Seas rough. 1810 abeam BARAMATA Estate. 1845 abeam OTOMATA Estate. 1855 abeam proposed new wharf site 1905 arrived LALAU. 2000 - 2050 routine administration. Camped the night in LALAU Rest house. 2107 experienced earth tremor 10-15 seconds duration - felt throughout tentative village.

FRIDAY 20TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0430 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed LALAU for DOMARA to collect MR. BLEAKLEY and MR. HANSEN 0530 Constable BOGAJIWAI despatched with mail for OTOMATA Estate. Complaint received from ROBERT LANDO of VIRIOLO regarding adultery (matter referred to MR. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN for his attention in Court for Native Matters). 0635 departed LALAU on foot. 0715 arrived proposed new OTOMATA wharf site. Met on arrival by Constable BOGAJIWAI with radio from Controller of Corrective Institutions advising of the <sup>escape</sup> escape of two detainees from BOMANA on the afternoon of 17th November, 1959. Left Interpreter SIMON BOIDA <sup>at</sup> to wharf site to meet the M.V. "KANO" ex PORT MORESBY to inquire for information of <sup>escapees</sup> escapees - one of whom personally known to SIMON BOIDA. 0725 departed wharf site by truck in company with 20 LALAU Natives. 0750 arrived ENDORA Estate. Met on arrival by MR. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN (MARSHALL LAGOON) and Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS (ABAU). 0755 departed ENDORA Estate in company with Mr. SPEAKMAN and Mr. EVANS. 0800 passed OTOMATA Sawmill. 0805 arrived BLOCK 7 - COCOALANDS. 0810 - 1010 inspecting sub-division of Block 7 being conducted by Mr. SPEAKMAN and Mr. EVANS, in company with Mr. SPEAKMAN (my memo 1-1/14-/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959 refers) Mr. EVANS cutting line with 20 LALAU natives. 1015 departed BLOCK 7 by truck in company with Mr. SPEAKMAN. 1020 arrived OTOMATA Sawmill. 1020 - 1030 interviewed one applicant for MILOR permit-recommended. 1030 departed OTOMATA Sawmill by truck. 1035 met MR K.GEE, P.W.D. Works Supervisor, on road. He advised me he has resigned w.e.f. 8th December, 1959 (my memo 1-8/24-1/820 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) 1040 on again. 1045 arrived ENDORA Estate. 1050 - 1135 Working with Mr. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN.

MATTIE MAY / CORRECTIVE INSTITUTIONS



Swearing 8 oaths of Service for summonses served by Mr. SPEAKMAN. Presented by Mr. SPEAKMAN with written report on the MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Capital Works Programme - MARSHALL LAGOON memo 39-2-1 of 14th November, 1959 refers (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1140 departed ENDORA Estate by truck in company with Mr. GEE, 1205 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met on arrival by Interpreter SIMON BOIDA who advised that passengers and crew of M.V. "KONE" had no knowledge of two <sup>escapees</sup> escapees from BOMANA. <sup>Became</sup> Bleame anxious at non-arrival of M.V. "LOLORUA" and despatched Constable BOGAJIWAI by land-rover to BARAMATA Estate to make inquiries "LOLORUA" 4 hours overdue arrived OTOMATA Estate at 1310. 1430 Constable BOGAJIWAI returned OTOMATA Estate. Received letter from Mr. BLEAKLEY requesting M.V. "LOLORUA" be made available to enable him to return to ABAU. Advised him this not possible due other commitments. 1435 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Mr. UROE of LAWANI Estate. 1500 arrived LALaura - unable load on east side of headland due heavy seas. 1510 - 1530 loading from West side of LALaura headland. 1530 departed LALaura - heavy seas. 1715 arrived KELERAKWA. Alongside M.V. "KONE". Inquiries made regarding 2 BOMANA escapees - no information. 1725 boarded M.V. "RUI" at anchor in McFARLANE Harbour. Inquiries made regarding 2 escapees - no information. Arranged with Captain of M.V. "RUI" to collect Mr. BLEAKLEY at OTOMATA tomorrow, 21st November, 1959. 1740 returned to KELERAKWA. 1800 M.V. "LOLORUA" proceeded to MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post to collect Cpl. WARAMA and MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C.'s Works Supervisor. Mail for SDA Mission KORELA and PAILE Estate given to Cpl WARAMA. 1830 - 1915 routine administration. Request for peanut seed - referred to Regional Agricultural Officer, DASF SAMARAI. Application by IBALI WALO for and behalf of the KELERAKWA Sports Club for a LTWN - approved. 2050 Mr. UROE departed by tractor for LAWANI Estate. camped the night at KELERAKWA Village.

SATURDAY 21st NOVEMBER, 1959: 0630 departed KELERAKWA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in a company with MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C. Works Supervisor ALISANA. Seas moderate-rough. 1030 arrived KEAPARA. 1200 - 1500



checked all MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C.'S Building supplies on hand and progress work on KEAPARA teacher's house and Primary T School. (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers). Inspected KARAWA, ALUGUNI and KEAPARA Villages. Met and spoke with Mr. WALKER, JEHOVAS WITNESS, at present occupying native land at KEAPARA for other than temporary purposes (my confidential memo CF 5 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) 1530 -1645 routine administration. Minor civil suits - medical inspection by NMC RAKI PALA. 1645 - 1800 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful laying hold of. 1300 -1905 meeting of people of KEAPARA, ALUGUNI and KARAWA relating to capital Works programme - School and Teacher's house. 1930 -2220 office work. Camped the night at KEAPARA Rest House. Extremely heavy rain fell overnight - also electrical & storm. Strong S W Winds.

SUNDAY 22RD NOVEMBER, 1959: Application by ROVA LAPIA of KARAWA for LTWN. advised this will be issued when store building completed and he is in possession of scales. 0630 departed KELERAKWA aboard MV. "LOLORUA" Strong SE winds. High seas. Pitching and tossing - all "LOLORUA" S" canvas tied down. 0930 arrived PARAMANA. Passed ILIMORUPU, WAPAGAI, PELAGAI, KINIKALA and 0945 arrived MAOPA. Seas too rough to land. 0955 departed MAOPA and 1005 arrived ILIMORUPU. 1050 managed to get off "LOLORUA" by canoe. 1100 ashore at ILIMORUPU. 1105 departed ILIMORUPU on foot. 1110 WAPAGAI 1120 PELAGAI 1125 KINIKALA 1135 MAOPA No.11140 arrived MAOPA Rest House. 1220 - 1505 checked all N.L.G.C.'S building supplies and progress work on MAOPA Aid Post (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959.refers). 1505-1700 inspected MAOPA No.1, MAOPA No.2, GAIVAKALA, and EGALAUNA Villages. 1800 -1935 routine administration - meeting with land owners of MAOPA Aid Post site who have agreed to sell land to the crown for one pepper corn, (my memo 14-12/34-2(2)/822 of 28th November, 1959 refers). Settling minor civil suits, application for LTWN by BAGI-AU of ILIMORUPU - granted. Camped the night at MAOPA Rest House. Strong SE winds.



MONDAY 23RD NOVEMBER, 1959: 0540 -0620 settling minor civil suits.  
0625 departed MAOPA on foot in company with Constable BOGAJIWAI,  
MHO RAKI PALA, NLGC'S Works Supervisor councillors and 6 carriers.  
Interpreter SIMON BOIDA left at MAOPA to arrange movement of patrol  
stores to PARAMANA and loading on to "LOLORUA" thence to go by "LOLORUA"  
to KELERAKWA and wait my arrival. Followed native garden track till  
0640. 0643 on again till 0718. 0720 left native track and walked over  
undulating grass country till 0734. Searching for pegs marking road  
till 0748. Peg No.8 found near PALOVOGOLO Hill on the Northern side.  
0750 on again following pegs at irregular intervals until 0830 peg No.18  
on bank of MAURELE creek (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959  
refers) Inspected proposed bridge site over MAURELE creek. 0845 on  
again over MAOPA - KELERAKWA Road, 13' wide 8 -9 high with Kunai till  
0855 17' wide 2' -3' high with KUNAI. 0900 7' high KUNAI. 0905  
width of road not defined KUNAI 3' - 4' high. 0915 crossed PAKIPOKE -  
IRUONE native track. 0920 MOGEANA creek (the upper reaches of the  
UPUGAUJ Creek) Inspected proposed bridge site. 0930 on again through  
KUNAI 3' - 4' high. Road not defined. 0940 met MADANA - LAWANI Tractor  
road. 0950 arrived MADANA (SDA) Plantation. Met on arrival by  
Mr. N.I.UROE of LAWANI Estate. 0955 departed MADANA by tractor. 102'  
arrived LAWANI Estate. 1130-1230 Routine administration. Collected  
Personal Tax 4 X £2 = £8 . 1420 -1535 tour of inspection of LAWANI  
Estate (Ex-servicemen's credit scheme settler Mr. N.I. UROE). A total  
of 66 acres have been felled - 20 of which have been cleared . Saw  
19,000 rubber seedlings averaging 26" in height - planted on 1st  
September, 1959 - Sprouted on 24th September, 1959 All healthy.  
Sufficient to plant 150 acres 20' X 20'. Saw multiplication nursery  
ready for 100 budded stumps of high yielding Malayan clones Saw coffee  
(ROBUSTA) Nursery - 34,000 seeds - planted on 12th November, 1959. Not  
yet sprouted. Will plant 50 acres 14' X 8'. 1605 departed LAWANI  
Estate by tractor. 1630 passed through MADANA (SDA) Plantation. 1720  
arrived KELERAKWA. Met on arrival by M.V."LOLORUA" Skipper MOGU advised  
a most uncomfortable trip from PARAMANA to KELERAKWA. 1745 departed  
KELERAWA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

MATTHEW HAY / JEROME TINSLEY ON 14



2000 - 2215 discussing MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.C'S Works Programme Progress with Mr. Patrol Officer, D.M. SPEAKMAN. (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers.) Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post .

TUESDAY 24TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0640 - 0745 discussing 1959 Revised MARSHALL LAGOON Council Estimates with Mr. SPEAKMAN. 0805 - 0835 radio conversation with Mr. J. SULLIVAN of Department of Native Affairs, KONE DOBU relative to expedition being led by Mr. JOHNSON of C.S.I.R.O. on ascent of MT. SUCKLING. Radio conversation with Mr. A. CHAMPION, District Commissioner, PORT MORESBY <sup>relative to visit to Port Moresby</sup> by the Honourable the Minister for Territories 0840 - 0915 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN. 0920 departed MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post on foot in company with Mr. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN, Cpl Warama, Constabel BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Council Works Supervisor ALISANO. 0925 arrived Supervisor's House and inspected progress work (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959. refers) 0930 on again on foot over MARSHALL LAGOON - COCOALANDS Council road - 18" wide drains on both sides of road - KUNAI 18" - 24" high. 0955 good road - properly cleared 1015 reached party of WANIGELA Contractors clearing road 1020 on again 1027 end of drains. 1030 end of road - this last Section felled only - not cleared. This marks the end of the Work arranged during Mr. FRANZ' time as Officer-in-Charge, MARSHALL LAGOON. Smoko. 1055 on again. 1100 end of the road which has been felled (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1110 Commenced return trip. 1115 along native track. 1220 reached MARSHALL LAGOON - GAVUONE road. 1230 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council House. 1425-1440 conversations with Mr. K. CHESTER, Assistant District Officer, and MR. D.R. MARSH District Officer, PORT MORESBY relative to expedition by Mr. JOHNSON of C.S.I.R.O. to ascend MtsUCKLING. Relative to visit by District Officer. Relative to proclamations of CLOUDY BAY and AMAZON BAY Native Local Government Councils. Relative to resettlement project in the inland AROMA area.



Relative to £500 for establishment MAGARIDA Patrol Post 1500 - 1545 in office with Mr. Education Officer TOOHEY 1545 - 1625 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN. SAP'S = 4 Transactions with Native Agreements approved. 1645 departed MARSHALL LAGOON in company with MR. SPEAKMAN aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1700 arrived GAVUONE. Inspected progress on Teacher's house and School (my memo 14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959 refers) 1750 departed GAVUONE aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1805 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

WEDNESDAY 25TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0525 -0805 Office work - ABAU mail. 0810 - 0830 radio conversation with Mr. JOHNSTONE of C.S.I.R.O. relative to his expedition to ascend MT. SUCKLING. Arranged to rendezvous with MR. JOHNSON at DOMARA Wednesday 2nd December, 1959 or Thursday 3rd December, 1959. 0845 - 0950 office work. 0950 - 1015 with MR. J. McGAVERN, Trader, MARSHALL LAGOON. Application for Permit to Engage Employees - advised I am prepared to approve when I receive the written application. Application for Bulk Store site advised to make formal written application which will be recommended. Application for 1½ acre Business Lease to be marked out and boundaries clearly defined - Officer-in-Charge MARSHALL LAGOON instructed to do this. Application for 250 acres land - part of DA 1267- advised will be dealt with by Officer-in-Charge MARSHALL LAGOON on receipt of application and survey fees. 1020 - 1240 with MR. EDUCATION OFFICER TOOHEY - discussing schools in the MARSHALL LAGOON, CLOUDY BAY and AMAZON BAY areas. 1400 - 1635 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN. Routine Administration. LETWN'S 1635-1915 conducted court for Native Matters civil claim for £60 - payment for canoe. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 26th NOVEMBER, 1959: 0525 -0750 office work. 0810 -0830 radio conversation with ADO CHESTER relative to stores for MAGARIDA Patrol Post. With MR. D. B. MARSH relative to District Officer's inspection of ABAU Sub-District in mid December, 1959 and relative to Council elections - MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. COUNCIL. 0845 -0920 office work. 0930 - 1435 attended Council meeting - MARSHALL LAGOON in company with MR. Patrol Officer SPEAKMAN.



1505 - 1610 office work. 1615 - 18 25 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN - S.A.P'S LETWN MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council Works programme. 1835 - 2020 inspection of all council records and accounts. 2020 - 2315 working with Mr. SPEAKMAN on 1959 Revised Estimates - completed estimates all but the covering memorandum to be prepared by MR.SPEAKMAN 2315 - 2305 office work - ABAU mail. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

FRIDAY 27TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0610 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" - seas smooth. 0835 arrived LALAU. Met on arrival by CADET PATROL OFFICER EVANS. 0855 despatched constable EDO to OTOMATA Estate with MARSHALL LAGOON air mail for Port Moresby. 0900 - 0945 discussing progress work on Block 7 with Mr. EVANS. (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 0950 - 1110 meeting of 26 LALAU natives who have applied for blocks of land <sup>on</sup> BLOCK 7 (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1110 - 1135 routine administration. Request that LALAU Aid Post be re-opened referred to Medical Assistant ABAU. 1145 departed LALAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1205 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Constable BOGAJIWAI despatched to TUTUBU, BARAMATA No.4, DOMARA, DURAMU, BADUBADU and AMAU to collect 30 of the <sup>60</sup> carriers required by MR. JOHNSTONE for his ascent of MT. SUCKLING. Met on arrival by MR. K.GEE, Works Supervisor instructed him to repair corduroy on the western approaches to the Tutubu creek - LPC for 40 hours hire of tractor being issued by me cost £35. MR. GEE confirmed he resigns with effect from 8th December, 1959 (my memo 1-8/24-1/820 of 28th November, 1959 refers). 1405 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1725 arrived ABAU. Arranged for Constable DORIRI to proceed GANAI, APABAGA, SEGILI, DARAVA, OIO, BAM, DOMA, AND VELAVELAI to collect 22 the <sup>60</sup> carriers required by Mr. JOHNSON. Arranged for Constable SIMONA to proceed to SI'INI and BORU to collect 8 of the <sup>60</sup> carriers required by MR. JOHNSTONE. 1900 - 2100 attended the ABAU station school ~~was~~ break up in company with MRS CLARK. Spent the night at ABAU.

MATTI MAY/RECORDS DEPARTMENT 21 4



SATURDAY 28TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0725 - 1305 and 1340 -1700 in office at ABAU. Spent another night at ABAU .

SUNDAY 29TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 1330 -1520 in office at ABAU . As this was my 35th Birthday the day was otherwise observed in a fitting manner. Spent another night at ABAU.

MONDAY 30TH NOVEMBER, 1959: 0735 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, NMO RAKI PALA, Personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO, CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN and Mr. D. MILES Trader of ABAU. 0710 abeam DURAMU. 0740 arrived DOMARA. 0745 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for OTOMATA with stores for FWD CAPE RODNEY and Mr. MILES aboard . 0855 -1825 commenced census check broke off at 604 names. Collected personal tax - 92 X £2, 3 X £4 (1958 and 1959 tax) total £196 - 7 total exemptions granted. (at 1200 received word from MR. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS at LALAUURA by runner stating he is returning to ABAU for Medical Treatments - tropical ulcer and fever - as the M.V. "LOLORUA" was sighted returning to ABAU ex OTOMATA it is presumed Mr. EVANS was aboard. 1840 - 1905 checking carriers brought in by Constable BOGAJIWAI ex TUTUBU (2), BARAMATA NO. 4 (4) , and AMAU (6) Also from DOMARA (10) standing by - total 22 for Mt SUCKLING expedition - 1950 -2120 office work. Camped the night at DOMARA Rest House.

TUESDAY 1st DECEMBER, 1959 : 0640 - 0830 completed census check - population 692 - an increase of 18. Completed tax collection - a further £13 X 2 - £26 -No further exemptions granted. makes total tax for DOMARA 105 X 2 - 3 X £4 - £222 - 7 total exemptions granted. 0830 - 0940 Routine administration - minor civil suits - S.A.P'S = collected foreign natives' tax 3 X £2 - £6 one more application for 15 acre block land recived - makes total for DOMARA 9 (my memorandum of Patrol No.6/59-60 refers). N.M.T.A. Receipts (maintenance ) 0940 - 1030 conducted Court for Native Matters - adultery. 1030 -1105 routine administration minor civil suits - V.C'S pay. 1105 -1210 conducted Court for Native Matters - 3 on riotous behaviour 1210 - 1240 minor civil suits - one complaint of unlawful striking defendant. received. V.C. NABA KEMO of BARAMATA NO. 4. to apprehend the defendant.



1240 -1305 Opening Official mail received ex ABAU with Constable OMA. 1415 departed DOMARA by canoe. 1520 arrived DURAMU. 1545 - 1815 checked census - population 154 - an increase of 8. collected personal tax 27 x £2 - 1 X £4 (1958 and 1959 ) total £58. 5 Total exemptions granted. 1815 - 2005 routine administration minor civil suits. checked 4 carriers (DURAMU) to accompany Mt. SUCKLING Expedition. Received one (1) application to sit for entrance examination for ABAU School on 14th December, 1959 NMTA receipts and NMTA payments (maintenance and deceased Estate ) 2030 - 0110 office work - answering ABAU mail received ABAU QEA on 23rd November, 1959. (2230 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with word that His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD due at ABAU either Friday 4th December, 1959 or Monday 7th December, 1959 for Supreme Court Sittings. Arranged for Constable SIMONA to proceed CAPE RODNEY area collect witnesses in Supreme Court case (my memorandum of Patrol No 3/59-60 Diary for 30th September, 1959 refers). Constable SIMONA advises that 6 BORU carriers for Mt. SUCKLING expedition have arrived at ABAU and are standing by. Camped the night in DURAMU Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 2nd DECEMBER, 1959. 0530 Constable SIMONA proceeded to CAPE RODNEY area collect witnesses for Supreme Court. 0645 -0750 office work - answering mail. 0800 Constable OMA to ABAU with mail instructed to advise BADUBADU (4) carriers to proceed direct ABAU and await arrival of MR. JOHSON there. 0820 departed DURAMU by canoe 0930 arrived DOMARA . 0945 - 1025 conducted Court for Native Matters unlawful striking 1025 - 1205 routine administration collect foreign natives tax 1 X £2 minor civil suits.



checked carriers for MT.SUCKLING expedition - TUTUBU (2) DOMARA  
<sup>DURAMU (4)</sup>  
(10) AMAU (6) Total 22. BARAMATA No. 4. (4) have not yet arrived.  
V.C. NABA KEMO of BARAMA No.4 sent to expedite their arrival.  
1205 - 1515 office work - ABAU Mail. 1535 - 1930 Office work.  
2000 - 0035 Office work (2035 Cpl.SORIEEMBO arrived with mail  
ex ABAU to say M.V."EROS" with His Honour MR. Justice BIGNOLD  
and MR. JOHNSON not departing PORT MORESBY until Friday  
4th December, 1959. Instructed Cpl.SORIEEMBO to return ABAU with  
Official mail and 5 prisoners - DIARY for 1st and 2nd December, 1959  
refers - also send urgent radio to District Officer, PORT MORESBY  
to confirm my rendezvous at DOMARA with M.V. "EROS" on Saturday  
5th December, 1959 and to pick up 26 carriers. 2130 CPL SORIEEMBO  
departed for ABAU by canoe.) Camped the night at DOMARA  
Rest House.

THURSDAY 3rd DECEMBER, 1959: 0640 departed DOMARA by canoe- leaving  
Constable BOGAJIWAL to look after carriers for MT.SUCKLING expedition  
purchase of Native foods etc. 0715 arrived duramu. 0720 departed  
DURAMU on foot 0730 arrived ANAIGUINA River. 0740 continued on by  
canoe 0930 arrived ANAIGUINA landing 0935 continued on foot. 1225  
arrived AMAU. 1400- 1905 commenced census check - as far as 223  
collected tax - £51 @ £2 - £102 plus 1 @ £4 (1958 and 1959). - £106  
4 total exemptions granted 1905-1930 routine administration minor  
civil suits. 1930 -2025 conducted Court for Native Matters -  
unlawful striking 2025-2135 2135-2200 conducted Court for Native  
Matters - 4 on riotous behaviour (1 ex-parte)- Court adjourned -  
V.C.KANU of AMAU despatched to arrest MUDIO DINU the ex-parte  
defendant. 2135-2200 minor civil suits . Camped the night at AMAU  
Rest House.

FRIDAY 4TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0655-0930 completed census check -  
population 377 - an increase of 9. Completed tax- a further 29 @  
£2 plus a total of 80 @ £2 plus 1 X £4 - £164 3 further total  
exemptions granted - making a total of 7. 0930 - 1210 routine  
administration - minor civil suits - V.C. TU 106 KOIAU LAUNI who  
cares for OBO, PAIWA and DOMARA (TUFU Sub-District)



raised the matter of the move into the ABAU Sub-District. To date no work has started on the new village (my memo 14-1/947 of 11th December, 1959 refers) Collected foreign natives tax 2 x £2- £4. At request of the Commanding Officer, PIR TAURAMA investigated the health of IRURU - mother of Pte. OFEKURE - she is fit and well. PIR have been notified accordingly direct by radiogramme. minor civil suits - V.C.'s pay 3 X £3 - collected £8 from AMAU people to purchase wheels and axle for construction of a village trek cart ( my minute 14-1 of 4th December, 1959 refers). Request for 300 shot nuts from ABAU nursery - granted - S.A.P'S - application to open Society C.S.B account -referred to C.S.B. ABAU. Investigated death by hanging of EU'URE ORARE, female native, found dead on 2nd December, 1959 at MABUKE. Issued Coroner's Certificate where Inquest on Death Deemed Unnecessary - no suspicious circumstances - suicide - NMTA payments - maintenance - Received 1 application to sit entrance examination at ABAU on 14th December, 1959. In addition received numerous applications in the too old (10 years) age group - together with offers of money if the children could be permitted to attend the ABAU Station school (my memo 8-3/946 of 11th December, 1959 refers.) 1210-1235 resumed Court for Native Matters - 4 on riotous behaviour 1235-1310 conducted court for native matters- unlawful striking 1310-1410 routine administration-minor civil suits - one complaint of adultery received - no action due statute of limitation. 1440 departed AMAU on foot. 1705 arrived ANAIGUINA landing-met on arrival by V.C. MAE TAU of DURAMU with canoe and paddlers. 1725 continued on by canoe. 2020 arrived DOMARA. Met on arrival by CPL SORIEMBO with 2 court cases and Official mail ex ABAU. 2110-2245 Office work- Official mail - 2245 - 2315 investigation into threating behaviour charge - no court action warranted. 2315 - 0020 Conducted Court for Petty Sessions-bodily harm - NAIA HAI AU of APAEVA (APAPAGA) charged and remanded in custody 0030 Cpl. SORIEMBO departed for ABAU by canoe with NAIA HAI AU and Official mail. Constable BOGAJIWAI to BARAMATA NO.4 on foot to collect carriers for MT. SUCKLING expedition. Camped the night at DOMARA Rest House.



STURDAY 5TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0530 Constable BOGAJIWAI arrived with 4 BARAMATA No.4 carriers- who were waiting for the M.V."EROS" to pick them up at the village. 0630-0805 office work.0840-1330 office work. 1330 M.V."EROS" sighted. 1400 M.V. "EROS" arrived DOMARA with His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD, Mr Crown law Officer P.CLAY and MR. JOHNSON of National Mapping and Development aboard. Departed DOMARA aboard M.V."EROS" with 21 carriers for MT. SUCKLING expedition and 6 prisoners aboard. Seas smooth. 1630 arrived ABAU 1720-1815 appeared as defending counsel in Supreme Court Sittings before His Honour Mr. Justice BIGNOLD - breaking and entering. 1900 despatched Constable DORIRI to Robinson River Estate by canoe to request motor transport assist in moving MT.SUCKLING expeditions stores from the wharf. Rendezvous arranged for 12 noon Monday 7th December, 1959. Spent the night at ABAU with MR. JOHNSON.

SUNDAY 6TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0500 M.V."EROS " Departed for MAGARIDA Patrol Post to deliver building materials for new station with Mr. Justice BIGNOLD and MR. CLAY aboard. 0700-0930 discussing MR. SUCKLING expedition's plans with MR. JOHNSON. 1000,-1415 Office work - checked and acquitted patrol receipts £617 Personal Tax - £7 other - Total £624. <sup>Answering</sup> arriving mail and general office work with Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS. Spent another night at ABAU with MR. JOHNSON.

MONDAY 7TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0600 M.V."EROS" arrived ABAU ex MAGARIDA. 0705 -0935 Office work. 0935-0945 radio conversation with MR.D. GROVE of Department of Native Affairs, Headquarters, KONEDOBUBU. 0955 departed ABAU aboard MV. "EROS" in company with MR. JOHNSON, 38 carriers Constables BOGAJIWAI and DUBANA N.M.O.'s RAKI-PALA and LAMA RENAGI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. Party farewelled by some 200 odd village natives who assembled at ABAU to see expedition set out. 1050 M.V. "EROS" ran aground. 1155 "EROS" afloat again and proceeded. 1215 arrived ROBINSON RIVER wharf. Unloaded stores. 1230 M.V."EROS" departed for PORT MORESBY. 1345 MR.P. WALSH overseer, ROBINSON RIVER ESTATE arrived with Landrover and trailer together with 2 tractors and trailers. Instructed 32 carriers to Proceed on foot

MATTIE MAY / GENERAL INFORMATION

leaving party of 6 carriers and Constable BOGAJIWAI and DUBANA to load stores on to trailers. 1355 in <sup>company</sup> ~~company~~ with MR. JOHNSON, and MR. WALSH by Landrover. 1410 arrived Robinson River Estate. Met on arrival by Constable DORIRI with 22 carriers plus 59 village people men and women- to assist moving stores to the DOMA Base camp. Mr. JOHNSON and I were guests of MR. CAMBRIDGE for luncheon. 1535 departed ROBINSON River Estate by Landrover and trailer together with 2 tractors and trailers. 1605 halted because of fallen trees across road. Unloaded stores. Proceeded on foot with total of 119 carriers. 1635 through GIO. 1700 BAM. 1740 GON 1850 arrived DOMA. 1930-2030 purchasing native foods for carriers and arranging their accommodation. Camped the night at DOMA Rest House in company with MR. JOHNSON.

TUESDAY 8TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0610-1030 assisting Mr. JOHNSON break up patrol Stores into one man carrier loads - 35 lbs per man. Prepared 33 loads. Poles of beacon to be erected on MT. SUCKLING painted with black kill-rust. Purchased native foods for carriers. Sent out parties hunting for game. 1055 -1125 Office work - while Mr. JOHNSON sorted out patrol stores. 1125 Constable SIMONA arrived ex ABAU with Official mail 1130-1455 answering Official mail. 1500 Constable SIMONA departed for ABAU with mail. 1525-1810 Assisting MR. JOHNSON with carrier loads - a further 23 - making a total ~~carriers~~ of 56 loads. Allocated loads to individual carriers. Issued blankets, groundsheets and pullovers to carriers. Purchased large quantity of native foods for carriers. Hunting party returned with one pig and 2 horn-bills. 1900-2025 with MR. JOHNSON in discussion with local natives trying to get information about the approach to MT. SUCKLING from the Western side. Reports most discouraging-people very reserved with information. Claim no knowledge of tracks to the summit of MT. SUCKLING. One suggestion made that expedition should set out from BONUA - <sup>was</sup> ~~disco~~ated for the time being. People claim that country in the ADAU River Headwaters is impassable. MR. JOHNSON has decided to proceed to the ADAU River and establish a Base Camp there. Information indicates the ADAU River base camp can be made in two stages - (1) Doma to BORE CREEK

MATTIE MAY / GENESIS / 11582000 / 11 1



(2) BEURE Creek to ADAU River. Having established his Base Camp on the ADAU River MR. JOHNSON . intends to search for a route to the summit of MT.SUCKLING. To conserve his food supplies for the final effort intends to send the 30 weakest carriers back from the ADAU River Base Camp. without loads they should make DOMA in one day. I instructed Constable BOGAJIWAI and V.C. ERU of DOMA to recruit a further 20 carriers from DOMA for the stretch DOMA to the ADAU River Base Camp. Their principal function will be to act as relief carriers so the party can be sure of doing the trip in two days. A good response and 20 DOMA natives came forward for the task. The ADAU River Base camp should be no more than two days walk from SAFIA Patrol Post. This means an emergency supply point and also an alternative source of carriers from the MUSA River area - natives used to mountain carrying. With Mr.JOHNSON camped another night in the DOMA Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 9TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 - 0630 checking loads for carriers to ensure all in good order. Constable BOGAJIWAI instructed to look after 20 reserve carriers to and from the ADAU River Base camp. 0700 Expedition led by MR. JOHNSON accompanied by 80 carriers, Constables DORIRI, BOGAJIWAI and DUBANA , N.M.C. LAMA RENGU departed DOMA. I accompanied the expedition until 0720 (LIBA River) crossing.) V.C'S ERU of DOMA and WARULAMA of BAU (DEURE) also accompanied the expedition. 0725 I turned back. 0745 arrived DOMA. 0835 -1255 conducted census check of DOMA - population 145 - a decrease of 4 collected Tax 36 @ £2 - 1 X £1 - 1 X £4 1958 and 1959 - total £77. 3 total exemptions and one partial (£1) exemption granted. 1255 - 1340 conducted census check of VELAVELAI - population 21 - a decrease of 2. Collected tax - 6 X £2 - £12 . No exemptions granted. 1340 -1550 routine administration minor civil suits NMTA payments for sale of peanuts and rice. Application for LT/WN by OREVA-GEU. Granted. Follow up of application for loan by OREVA GEU (my memorandum of Patrol No.3/59-60 - Diary for 16th October, 1959 refers.) (my minute 14-1 of 9th December, 1959 also refers).

OREVA satisfied. 1620 -1750 swim in the LIBA River and rest period.  
1750 -2020 office work (1900 V.C. WRUMALA reported to me that  
MR. JOHNSON would make BEURE Creek for camp tonight. He had  
accompanied expedition part of the way to see progress)  
Camped another night in DOMA Rest House.

THURSDAY 10TH DECEMBER, 1959: Received 4 applications to sit for  
entrance examination at ABAU on 14th December, 1959 - all too old  
10 year group (my memo 8-3/946 of 11th December, 1959 refers). 0730  
departed DOMA on foot - crossed LIBA River <sup>eight</sup> times enroute - 0930  
arrived BAU. 1130 -1300 checked census - population 54- a decrease  
of 10. Collected Tax- 8 X £2 - £16 - 2 total exemptions granted.  
1300 Constable HEARO arrived ex-ABAU with official mail - opening  
mail till 1315-1505 routine administration - minor civil suits -  
NMTA payments pension (my memo 9-1-6/14-4/1039 of 7th January, 1960  
refers.) Received 3 complaints (i) indecent assault; (ii) unlawful  
striking; (iii) threatening language - against BOIDA ONOBA of BAU  
at present accompanying MT.SUCKLING expedition. V.C. WARUMARA Instructed  
to arrest and bring before Court for Native Matters on his return  
with expedition. 1505-1730 answering official mail. 1735 Constable  
HEARO despatched with Official mail for ABAU. 1745 - 1830 routine  
administration - V.C'S pay - minor civil suits - Inquiry re  
missing C.S.B. Pass Book - taken to TUFU in 1955 - matter referred  
to ADO TUFU (my memo 9-2-1/1040 of 7th January, 1960. refers).  
1830 -1920 office work. 1945-2025 office work. camped the night at  
BAU Rest House.

FRIDAY 11TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0710 departed BAU on foot 0855 arrived  
DOMA. Swim in the LIBA River - so delightful I was tempted to  
remain here all day on the pretext of waiting for line of carriers  
returning from MT.SUCKLING expedition. 1025 departed DOMA. 1145  
arrived GON. 1200 departed GON. 1230 arrived BAM. 1430-1600 checked  
census - population 55 - an increase of 2. Collected Tax - 10 @  
£2 - 1 @ £4 ( 1958 and 1959) - total £24 - 1 total exemption granted  
1610 Constable OMA arrived ex ABAU with mail and Court for Native  
Matters for attention- opening mail till 1625. 1625 -1720 routine  
administration -minor civil suits - applications from children to

MATTI MAY/RENTS NTSDTOM 01 1



for entrance examination at ABAU on 14th December, 1959. N.M.T.A payments - sale of rice. 1730-2100 answering mail 2100 -2130 office work. 2130 - 2225 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. Camped the night at BAM Rest House. Constable OMA departed during night with prisoner and mail for ABNU.

SATURDAY 12TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0630 Constable BOGAJIWAI with V.C. ERU of DOMA arrived with 35 carriers ex MT.SUCKLING expedition-all quite fit except one who has a bad knee. Mr. JOHNSON advises progress as follows - made camp No.1 at 1160' ASL on the URUIHI River 9th December, 1959--made camp No.2 at 2550' ASL on an unnamed River - a <sup>tribe</sup> tributary of the ADOUA River. Track has to be cut from the time the ADOUA River was crossed. There is a spur to the north of the ADOUA River which may provide the ascent route to MT.SUCKLING.

MR. JOHNSON quite pleased with nature of the country to date. Has ~~fears~~ fears, however, regarding weather. Inclement weather at this stage could immobilise the expedition. Rice on hand as at morning of 11th December, 1959 - 450 lbs - for 47 carriers. Returning carriers left blankets, groundsheets and pullovers with expedition. Beacon has to be left at CAMP NO.2 MR. JOHNSON fears carriers will lose heart if rain sets in. He is sending 2 more carriers back on 12th December, 1959 to keep me informed of progress and ration position. 0700 - 0815 paying 35 carriers for MR. JOHNSON - £65-14-0. 0825 departed BAM. 0855 arrived OIO. Met on arrival by DASF Patrol ex SAMARAI. 1015 - 1200 checked census - population 75 - an increase of 3. Collected Tax - 14 X £2 - £28 - 3 Total exemptions granted . 1200 - 1330 routine administration - minor civil suits. 1415 departed OIO 1445 arrived DARAVA. 1530-1945 Office work. 2010-2130 office work. Camped the night at DARAVA Rest House.

SUNDAY 13TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0645 - 0845 checked census - population 73 an increase of 1. Collected Tax - 13 X £2 - 2 X £1 - £28 - 2 total and 2 partial £1 exemptions granted. (0810 CPL. SORIEMBO arrived ex ABAU with mail - 0820 2 carriers arrived ex MT. SUCKLING expedition with progress report. The expeditior is now in rough terrain - cutting track all the way. Made CAMP NO.3 11th December, 1959 @ 3900' ASL.

Rain falling at camp No.3 - a severe set-back. The beacon, together with some supplies of rice and meat had to be left at CAMP NO.2. Little likelihood of getting beacon to summit of MT. SUCKLING Carriers complaining of cold (66°F). MR. JOHNSON fears expedition may not reach the summit at all. SDA carriers sitting on the mountainside singing hymns on Saturday 12th December, 1959 - (refuse to move) 0845 -0950 routine Administration. 0950 opening mail 1000 -1205 answering official mail. 1210 CPL. SORIEMBO departed for ABAU with Official mail. 1250 MR. P.WALSHE of Robinson River Estate arrive at DARAVA by tractor. 1305 departed DARAVA by tractor. 1330 arrived Robinson River Estate. 1340 -1430 collected Tax - 1 X £2 - non native. Arranged for loan of 3 bags x 112 lbs rice and 3 cases meat X 36 lbs for MT. SUCKLING expedition. Collected stores and put them in the care of Constable BOGAJIWAI with instructions to move them to MR. JOHNSON'S NO. 2 CAMP. (2550' ASL) - having done so BOGAJIWAI to follow MR. JOHNSON with mail. Will remain <sup>or</sup> on return at MR. JOHNSON'S discretion. 1600 departed Robinson River Estate by tractor. 1620 arrived Robinson River wharf. 1645 departed Robinson River wharf by canoe. 1735 arrived SEGILI. 1830 -1935 Office work. 2000 -0010 office work. Camped the night in SEGILI Rest House.

MONDAY 14TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0515 despatched village native with official mail to ABAU. 0720 - 1050 conducted census check - population 142 an increase of 5 - 1 native evaded census. V.C. GADO-MADO instructed to apprehend. Collected tax - 28 x £2 - 4 x £4 (1958 and 1959) - total £72. No exemptions granted. 1050 - 1220 routine Administration - minor civil suits - NMTA payment - sale of rice. Complaint about riotous behaviour but all parties not available - VC. GADO-MADO instructed to apprehend 4 natives concerned and bring before the Court for Native Matters. 1415 departed SEGILI on foot 1425 on by canoe. 1505 arrived at APABAGA. 1520 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived APABAGA ex SAMARAI and ABAU with CPL. SORIEMBO and mail aboard. 1530 -1555 reading mail. 1555-2010 answering official mail. 2020 a bright moonlight night so



CPL. SORIEEMBO departed aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" with mail for ABAU 2050 - 0035 office work. Camped the night in APABAGA Rest House Light Rain fell during the night.

TUESDAY 15TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0530 despatched village native by canoe to ABAU with mail 0650 -1020 conducted census checked APABAGA - population 174 - an increase of 19.1 native evaded census - V.C. BOE instructed to apprehend and bring before Court for Native Matters. Collected Tax- APABAGA - 30 X £2 - £60 - 1 total exemption granted. Checked census TUTAI - population 7 -Static - No tax collected - 1 total exemption granted 1020 -1115 routine Administration - minor civil suits - collected foreign native Tax - 1 X £2 - V.C. GADO of SEGILI advised that the native who had evaded census at SEGILI - Vide Diary 14th December, 1959 - had attended census at APABAGA - No further action necessary. application for village Trade Store LTWN - refused - referring matter to Co-operative Officer LOUPOM ( my memo 42-1/1041 of 7th January, 1960. refers). 1115 - 1305 Resumed Court for Petty Sessions - bodily harm - (Diary for 4th December, 1959 refers) (1150 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU with CPL SORIEEMBO and mail aboard.) Court adjourned to ABAU so that Medical evidence can be taken - also evidence from the person in hospital. 1305 - 1335 Conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking . 1335 - 1350 routine administration. 1410 -1515 Office work 1525 departed APABAGA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1610 arrived ABAU 1625 - 1810 in office -routine administration - checking outstanding office work with Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS - discussing Entrance Exams for ABAU Station School being conducted by MR. BAMFORD of Department of Education. Spent the night at ABAU. All well - but MR. EVANS suffering slight attack gastroenteritis.

WEDNESDAY 16TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN and personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. Seas smooth. MT. SUCKLING clearly Visible - weather

inland appears goods 0855 arrived BARAMATA Estate. Delivered mail. 0835 departed BARAMATA Estate 0920 arrived OTOMATA Estate 0930 - 1030 had a radio conversation with MR. J. LANGHORNE of Department of Public Works, PORT MORESBY relative to his inspection of roads in the CAPE RODNEY area on 18th December, 1959. Arranged to rendezvous, with MR. LANGHORNE at 0630 on 18th December, 1959. MR. K.GEE, Road Supervisor, PWD CAPE RODNEY advise he will be remaining on the job until 30th JUNE, 1960. (my memo 1-8/24-1/34-2/1046 of 7th January, 1960. refers). MR. GEE requested me to recruit a further 20 DIMUGA labour for road work - referred to Officer-in-Charge MAGARIDA for his attention- (my memo 24-1/37-12/1049 of 8th January, 1960 refers.) S.A.P. renewals. MR. GEE requested further supplies of rations, Kerosene, equipment for his PWD labour. SIV's being prepared by ABAU for delivery direct to CAPE RODNEY. Request for LPO to cover 16 hours hire of tractor for Works on LALAURA airstrip - issued. Complaint received by OTOMATA Estate regarding delivery of BAIA Estate mail. (my memo 20-1/1047 of 7th January, 1960 to the Postmaster, PORT MORESBY refers). 1035 departed OTOMATA Estate by Jeep in company with MR. GEE. passed wharf site 1047 passed LALAURA airstrip 1100 arrived LALAURA. Met on arrival by MR. D.M.SPEAKMAN, Patrol Officer, MARSHALL LAGOON. Discussed progress of work on Block 7-COCOALANDS - with MR.SPEAKMAN and councillor TUA JOHN. MR.SPEAKMAN has an infected foot having trodden on a sea urchin. In consequence has been unable to conduct a thorough physical inspection of Block 7 - (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/1048 of 8th January, 1960 refers). Application for loan of £600 for Trading venture under the Native Loans Fund. Suggested to applicant loan be reduced to £500 and instructed MR. SPEAKMAN to assist applicant with preparation of his application after due investigation made. 1145 MR. K.GEE departed LALAURA by Jeep. 1225 departed LALAURA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. D.M.SPEAKMAN. 1330 arrived KAPARI HULA- alongside M.V. "DIARI" Trans-shipped MR.SPEAKMAN'S patrol equipment to "LOLORUA" 1340 departed KAPARI HULA. 1515 entered McFARLANE Harbour. 1530 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1650- 1825 in office with MR. SPEAKMAN.



Interviewed KILA-GALAMA regarding an application for £150 loan under the Native Loans Fund. MR. SPEAKMAN to investigate and make recommendations 2015 - 2350 conducted an audit check of the MARSHALL LAGOON Native Local Government Council records ( my memo 14-12/31-1/1043 of 7th January, 1960. refers) Received verbal progress report on MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council 1959 Capital Works Programme (my memo 14-12/31-1/1044 of 7th January, 1960. refers.) office work. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

THURSDAY 17TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0850-0930 in office with MR.D.M. SPEAKMAN. 0935 -1220 attended MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council meeting 1335 -1405 in office with MR. SPEAKMAN. 1400 -1730 attended MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council meeting 1735-1810 office work. Councillor MAINO-WAKARI of DARAVA Village requested that I write to the SDA Mission KORELA (MR. F. BEHRENS) requesting a teacher be made available for DARAVA for the 1960, School year - my memo 8-3/32-2/1050 of 8th January, 1960 refers). 1830 -2030 visited MR. J.McGAVEN, Trader. 2110-2325 office work. Camped the night on the M.V."LOLORUA" 2355 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V."LOLORUA". A bright moonlight night- seas calm.

FRIDAY 18TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0210 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Rode at anchor. 0545 departed OTOMATA Estate 0555 arrived proposed new wharf site. 0620 ashore 0630 MR. K.GEE, PWD Works Supervisor arrived by jeep - proceeded by jeep accompanied by MR. K.GEE. 0635 arrived LALAUARA Airstrip. 0750 departed LALAUARA airstrip by jeep. 0800 wharf site 0805 arrived OTOMATA Estate & Conversation with air Traffic Control about the movements of the PATAIR PIAGGIO. 0835 storm broke. 0843 aircraft overhead. Passed overhead again @ 0852, 0856, and 0857. Air traffic control advised aircraft on ground at 0900. 0905 departed OTOMATA Estate by jeep in company with Mr.K.GEE. 0910 passed wharf site. 0915 arrived LALAUARA AIRSTRIP. Met on arrival by MR. J. CROUCH, PWD WORKS Manager and MR. J.LANGHORNE, PWD both of PORT MORESBY. 0920 - 1010 discussing proposed road development programme in the CAPE RODNEY COCOALANDS AREA with MR. CROUCH, MR. LANGHORNE, MR. GEE and MR. D.P.TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate.

(my memo 1-1/24-1/34-28/1051 of 8th January, 1960 refers). 1010 -1210 inspecting roads in the COCOALANDS - CAPE RODNEY area - from LALAURA airstrip - OTOMATA Estate to see about re-alignment of the main COCOALANDS - beach road - ENDORA Estate - OTOMATA Sawmill - GABAMUI Estate - BLOCK 7 - HANAMOIA Estate - proposed new wharf site - back to the LALAURA airstrip. 1230 the PIAGGIO took off from LALAURA airstrip with MR. CROUCH and MR. LANGHORNE aboard. 1235 departed LALAURA airstrip in company with MR. GEE by jeep. 1245 arrived OTOMATA Estate 1320 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" with MRS V. THOMAS and Miss L. THOMAS aboard - MRS THOMAS proceeding to ABAU for medical attention. 1355 arrived BARAMATA Estate -Set down mail and freezer. 1415 departed BARAMATA Estate = Seas slight swell. 1630 arrived ABAU 1650 - 1825 in office - checking outstanding correspondence during absence on patrol. With Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer EVANS? MR. D. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer in Training, LOUPOM and MR. D. BANCROFT, Education Officer, PORT MORESBY. Spent the night at ABAU.

SATURDAY 19TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0520 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOLA, CLOUDY BAY N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO, MR. Co-operative Officer in Training D. HAVILAND? Co-operative Inspectors RITCHIE JOSEPH and RAVU MAKARA. Seas smooth. 0700 arrived BORU. MR. HAVILAND and RITCHIE JOSEPH disembarked. 0710 departed BORU. 1055 arrived LOUPOM. RAVU MAKARA disembarked. 1100 departed LOUPOM. 1110 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post ~~Until~~ 1140 ferrying station Stores ashore. 1145-1250 inspected progress on new station in xcompany with Mr. Patrol Officer M. LANG - permanent native married quarters under course of construction - floor laid - frame work completed except for Bathroom/ Kitchen annexe. Inspected work on airstrip an area 3,000' x 300' felled by voluntary village labour. 1400 - 1805 Office work with MR. LANG. Visit from Rev. W. BACHE of LMS IRUNA. who discussed entrance examinations for MAGARIDA V.H.S. for JANUARY, 1960. Visit from MR. L. FARLEY of MOGUBO Estate - general matters. 1830 departed MAGARIDA by tractor in company with MR. M. LANG.



1845 arrived MOGUBO Estate. 2020 departed MOGUBO Estate by tractor in company with MR. M. LANG. 2035 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post. 2040 - 0620 office work assisted by MR. M. LANG.

SUNDAY 20TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0700 departed MAGARIDA Patrol Post aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" - Seas choppy. 1115 arrived BORU. Collected MR. HAVILAND, RITCHIE JOSEPH and 3 school children to sit for entrance examination for ABAU school. 1135 departed BORU. 1245 arrived DEDELE Estate. Collected 5 more BORU school children to sit for entrance examination for ABAU school. 1435 departed DEDELE Estate. 1530 arrived ABAU. 1545 -1630 in office with MR. EVANS, MR. BANCROFT, Education Officer, completing examination of BORU school children. Quota of 15 vacancies filled with suitable students - very pleasing. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 21ST DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. HAVILAND. 0635 arrived GANAI landing - till 0655 ferrying patrol stores ashore. 0700 arrived GANAI - M.V. "LOLORUA" return to ABAU en route to MARSHALL LAGOON to collect MR. D. M. SPEAKMAN. 0825-1135 checked census- population 173 - an increase of 5 - collected Tax - 24 X £2 plus 3 X £1 - £51 - 3 partial (£1) and 1 total exemptions granted. 1135-1230 routine administration - SAP'S- minor civil suits- Routine administration - request to move GANAI Village to OADAE due to the crocodile menace (my memo 1-1/14-1/1052 of 8th January, 1960 refers). 1230-1300 conducted court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. 1300-1335 conducted Court for Native Matters - failing to attend census taking (Patrol Diary for 15th December, 1959 refers) 1335 -1430 Minor civil suits. 1430-1605 conducted meeting with MR. HAVILAND to assess the potential of Co-operative Society for GANAI. Agree with MR. HAVILAND that such potential exists (my memo 42-1/1093 of 15th January, 1960 refers - MR. HAVILAND'S memo 20-3-2 of 31st December, 1959 to the Registrar of Co-operatives also refers). 1605 - 1655 minor civil suits. 1720-1755 office work. 1755 constable DORIRI arrived ex MT. SUCKLING expedition via ABAU with progress report from MR. JOHNSON. - Constable BOGAJIWAI reached MR. JOHNSON on 16th December, 1959 at 7700' ASL. Heavy rain had dogged the expedition for days - highest point reached by the expedition was 8000' ASL. The expedition was forced to turn from

MATTI MAY / GENSIS TIEMPTON CA 1

back on 17th December, 1959 - 10 carriers sick - carriers only able to carry 20lb loads for about 2 hours a day - Expedition returned to camp at 5300' ASL on 17th December, 1959. MR. JOHNSON now concerned with condition of carriers and moving all valuable equipment (£1000 worth) together with baggage back to DOMA. Constable BOGAJIWAI has injured foot. All rivers heavy in flood - dangerous. Expedition reached ABAU on 19th December, 1959. Should have arrived DOMA on 20th December, 1959. MR. JOHNSON proposes to remain at DOMA reconditioning and packing stores and equipment preparing reports and calculations until 29th or 30th December, 1959. Impossible prepare a further expedition for MT. SUCKLING before MARCH or APRIL, 1960. In this respect my recommendations are:-

- (1) DOMA should be utilised as a Base Camp again;
- (2) the same main route should be followed;
- (3) ADO ABAU should establish a series of Base Camps at suitable stages to the 8,000' ASL mark before MR. JOHNSON returns to start new expedition;
- (4) each of these Base camps to be stocked with provisions before MR. JOHNSON'S arrival;
- (5) MUSA carriers to be used from the ADOUA River on to MOUNT SUCKLING - these carriers to be recruited by the ADO ABAU in readiness;
- (6) Local (INLAND ROBINSON RIVER and AMAU) Carriers to be used to move expedition as far as the ADOAU RIVER;
- (7) Preparations to be commenced by ADO ABAU at least one (1) clear month before MR. JOHNSON arrives to make the final attempt on MT. SUCKLING;
- (8) Rainfall records should be checked to help determine the best time for the second expedition to set out.

1830-1955 answering MR. JOHNSON'S letters. 2000 despatched Constable DORIRI with £200 (to pay carriers) and his personal mail ex ABAU. 2000-2220 Office work. 2040-0010 office work camped the night at GANAI rest house with MR. HAVILAND.



TUESDAY 22ND DECEMBER, 1959: 0745 departed GANAI on foot in company with MR. HAVILAND. 0750-0805 loading canoes at the GANAI landing. 0805 departed GANAI landing by canoe. 0820 ashore at BAUBAUGUINA Estate boundary. 0825 on foot through BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 0840 departed company with MR. HAVILAND who was en route to APABAGA (my diary for 15th December, 1959 and my memo 42-1/1093 of 15th January, 1960 refers). 0910 passed out of BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 1030 snoko and swim. 1110 on again climbing. 1150 -1225 spell. 1225 climbing 1310-1330 spell. 1330 descending 1400 arrived EIAU. 1600-1720 checked census - population 48 - no change. Collected Tax -7 @ £2 -£14 - No exemptions granted. 1720-1835 routine administration minor civil suits - Coucillor BABAI-IURU of PAIWA (TUFI) Sub-District says his people wish to move to EIAU and not AMAU (my diary for 4th December, 1959 refers- my memos 14-1/947 of 11th December, 1959 and 14-1/1092 of 15th January, 1960 also refer.) V.C. IARE'E OF EIAU suggested next patrol to visit EIAU should do so from AMAU in preference to the route from GANAI. Road is nearly finished and is level all the way. Have told him I will do so in new year. 1835 -2000 office work. 2035 -2305 office work. Camped the night at EIAU Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 23RD DECEMBER, 1959: 0800 departed EIAU on foot <sup>up</sup> steeply until 0840. Spell. 0845 still climbing until 0925. Spell. do <sup>on</sup> until 0955 -1040 spell and swim. 1040 flat walking 1145 spell. 1205 on again. 1225 Northern boundary of BAUBAUGUINA Estate. Met by truck on arrival. 1225 -1300 swim and spell. 1300 through plantation by truck 1315 paid off carriers. Met by V.C. GANAI with official mail ex ABAU. 1610 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by launch. 1750 arrived ABAU Met on arrival by MR.D.M.SPEAKMAN, Patrol Officer of MARSHALL LAGOON. Spent the night at ABAU.

THURSDAY 24TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0545 Constables DORIRI and BOGAJIWAI arrived with mail ex MR. JOHNSON. Reports he is drying and repacking all his equipment. Will spend Xmas at DOMA so he can complete all his book work. Has suggested a reconnaissance flight by DCA cessna before next expedition sets out. Speaks highly of the work done by both Constables DORIRI and BOGAJIWAI -

particularly of DORIRI who is an excellent bush Constable. 0600-0730 office work. 0800 - 0940 in office with Mr. SPEAKMAN, MR. EVANS, MR. HAVILAND and MRS CLARK. Despatched mail to MR. JOHNSON with the village Constable of APABAGA departed ABAU by canoe in company with Constable DORIRI Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, NMO RAKI PALA N.L.G. Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN. arrived BADUBADU. 1130-1400 checked census - population 171 - an increase of 4. 2 natives evaded census. V.C. of BADUBADU instructed to apprehend and bring before court for Native Matters. Collected tax - 26 at £2 -1 at £4- £56 -3 total exemptions granted. 1400-1605 routine administration minor civil suits- SAP'S -Methylated spirit coupons. 1635 departed BADUBADU by canoe. 1700 arrived ABAU. Met on arrival by MR.M.LANG of MAGARIDA. Celebrated Xmas Eve at ABAU.

FRIDAY 25TH DECEMBER, 1959: XMAS DAY Celebrated at ABAU.

SATURDAY 26TH DECEMBER, 1959: BOXING DAY Celebrated at ABAU.

SUNDAY 27TH DECEMBER, 1959: Celebrated at ABAU: Received mail from MR. JOHNSON arranging for a rendezvous at ROBINSON River wharf on afternoon of 31st December, 1959.

MONDAY 28TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0755-1015 in office at ABAU with MR. LANG, MR.SPEAKMAN, MR. EVANS, MR. HAVILAND and MRS. CLARK. 1030 despatched Constable HEARO to DOMA with mail for MR. JOHNSON. spent another night at ABAU.

TUESDAY 29TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0615 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, NMO RAKI PALA and NLG Council Clerk MARIS DITIVEN. 0900 arrive MAGAUBO. 0940-1030 office work. 1030-1305 checked census- population 112 - a decrease of 3. Collected tax- 24 @ £2 - 1 at £4 - £52 -2 total exemptions granted. 1305-1410 routine administration - minor civil suits settled - V.C'S pay- SAP'S. 1425-2150 office work. 2225 - 0020 office work. Camped the night at MAGAUBO Rest House.

MATTI MAY / CENSUS DISCUSSION CA 3



WEDNESDAY 30TH DECEMBER, 1959: 0650 departed MAGAUBO by canoe through heavy surf - transshipped stores to "LOLORUA" 0705 by "LOLORUA" arrived BORU. 0820 - 0945 office work. 1000 -1435 checked census-population 261 - an increase of 7 collected tax - 50 at £2 - 2 at £4 (1958 and 1959) - 1 at £1 total £109. 4 total and 1 partial (£1) exemptions granted. 1435 -1620 routine administration -minor civil suits advised the BORU people of the proposed move by BARAMATA NO.4 and DOMARA (DUNARI Clan) to re-establish BURUMAI - people quite happy about the proposal (my memo 14-2/34-2/34-20/1060 of 9th January, 1960 refers). 1640-2140 office work. 2205 -2330 office work. camped the night at BORU rest house.

THURSDAY 31st DECEMBER, 1959: After an exciting launching by canoe in heavy surf 0715 departed BORU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" -towing 2 canoe loads of native people en route to ABAU for the NEW Years Day celebrations. 0820 arrived DEDELE Estate. 0910 departed DEDELE Estate aboard "LOLORUA". 0930 arrived SI'INI anchorage. 0945 with local pilot aboard move on aboard "LOLORUA". 0955 arrived SI'INI 1000 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for ABAU with official mail. 1005 received a report from V.C. LAURI-VINIU of BORU that a BORU native had fallen from a canoe and drowned at DEDELE Estate. Despatched V.C. LAURI VINIU to DEDELE Estate to investigate. 1005 -1200 checked census - population 102 - an increase of 4. Collected Tax- 17 £2 - 1 at £4 (1958 and 1959) - £38- 1 total exemption granted. 1200-1255 routine Administration-minor civil suits. 1300 M.V."LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU 1305 departed SI'INI aboard M.V."LOLORUA" 1330 arrived DEDELE Estate - Met on arrival by MR. P. CHEETHAM, Manager, of DEDELE Estate and V.C. LAURI VINIU of BORU 1335 proceeded along beach in company with MR.CHEETHAM and V.C. LAURI VINIU. 1340 arrived at place where six canoes beached. Inspected body of PUNE TAVIRI, male native, of BORU - NO pulse - NO respiration- investigated cause of death (my memo 11-2-10/1061 of 9th January, 1960 and Coroner's Certificate refers.) BORU people advised body may be buried.

BORU people decided against going on to ABAU for NEW YEAR'S DAY celebrations. 1400 departed by tractor. 1404 arrived DEDELE POINT. 1420 departed DEDELE Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1510 arrived ABAU 1520 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1625 arrived Robinson River wharf - Met on arrival by MR. JOHNSON. Loaded all MT. SUCKLING expedition's stores on "LOLORUA" 1645 departed Robinson River Wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. JOHNSON. 1750 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. I comment on each object as follows:-

1. REVISION OF CENSUS: Completed. Details are enclosed herewith.
2. PERSONAL TAX COLLECTION: Collected without incident. NO defaulters
3. GASTRO ENTERITES EPIDEMIC: Has abated. No action required.
4. BLOCK 7 PROGRESS: Progressing slowly but surely.
5. MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. COUNCIL'S WORKS PROGRAMME: An unsatisfactory state of affairs on which I have reported in detail. The matter is now in hand.
6. MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST. Satisfactory.
7. MARSHALL LAGOON COUNCIL MEETING: Satisfactory.
8. MT. SUCKLING EXPEDITION: Was turned back at 8,000 level due to lack of stamina on the part of the carriers. Inclement weather aggravated the position.

It is, however, to be noted that there were no desertions and all the expeditions' stores were carried safely back to DOMA.

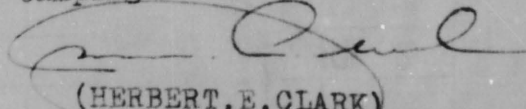
Sufficient experience was gained to ensure the October, 1950 expedition will be a success. Constable DORIRI performed meritoriously and also BOGAJIWAI did work of a high order.

9. MAGARIDA PATROL POST: Satisfactory.

ENCLOSURES: Village population register sent for:-

WEST COAST,

AMAU,  
INLAND ROBINSON RIVER and  
MAILU. Also camping allowance claim.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.  
18th January, 1960.

NATIVE M.V. / MARCHING DISTRICT



MAILU TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 1.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

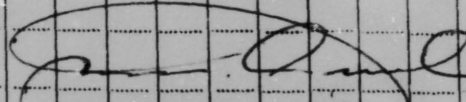
YEAR 1959-1960.

ABAU PATROL NO 7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL				
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth	IN		OUT		AT WORK		STUDENTS		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant		Number of Child-bearing age	Child		Adults					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M		F	M	F					
SI'INI	31-12-59	1	4	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	4	11	4	-	-	-	-	5	32	8	27	-	29	2.48	14	15	18	28	102		
BORU	30-12-59	5	3	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	1	2	-	-	32	23	5	3	-	-	8	-	19	79	1260	1	61	3.26	51	33	55	51	261	
MAGAUBO	29-12-59	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	2	-	3	3	5	9	7	-	-	-	1	-	7	36	4	32	1	33	2.87	24	15	26	25	112
TOTALS:	31-12-59	6	10	-	-	2	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	4	-	3	2	3	3	45	36	23	7	-	-	9	-	31	147	24	119	2123	2.87	89	63	99	104	475.	

An increase of 8 since the last census  
 NOTE: The rest of the MAILU Tax/Census District Villages now form part of the proposed AMAZON BAY NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL.

  
 (HERBERT E. CLARK)  
 Assistant District Officer.  
 31st December, 1959.

# VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1959-1960.

ABAU PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL						
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth	IN		OUT		At Work		STUDENTS		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant		Number of Child-bearing age	Child		Adults							
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M		F	M	F							
BAM	11-12-59	2	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	2	4	3	2	-	-	-	-	4	14	5	14	-	17	2.62	13	5	13	13	55
OIO	12-12-59	4	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	5	3	3	1	-	3	3	1	-	-	1	-	4	23	4	17	-	18	2.34	9	19	19	75	
DARAVA	13-12-59	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	7	3	8	2	-	5	-	-	7	32	4	19	-	20	2.03	9	5	17	17	73				
DOMA	9-12-59	2	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	5	4	-	-	1	-	4	8	11	3	-	-	1	1	15	36	10	42	1	43	2.00	17	21	43	40	145		
VELAVELAI	9-12-59	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	1	-	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	10	1	5	-	5	1.62	2	1	6	7	21		
SEGILI	14-12-59	6	2	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	1	-	2	1	1	1	6	3	7	1	-	-	2	1	11	46	8	38	-	37	2.37	29	21	33	39	142
APABAGA	15-12-59	4	9	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	4	3	-	-	15	17	14	6	-	-	1	-	11	49	10	43	1	42	3.22	29	24	35	33	174
TUTAI	15-12-59	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	2	-	3	-	3	2.33	1	-	1	3	7		
GANAI	21-12-59	6	6	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	-	1	2	3	13	10	11	4	-	-	-	2	-	6	46	17	36	-	41	3.20	31	37	30	35	173
EIAU	22-12-59	2	1	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	-	2	-	-	-	1	-	-	6	3	3	-	-	2	-	4	17	4	14	-	15	2.40	7	6	9	12	48		
BAU	10-12-59	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	4	3	4	5	2	-	-	-	-	-	1	6	13	3	18	-	18	2.16	10	4	11	17	54	
TOTALS:	22-12-59.	28	27	-	-	-	-	4	1	-	-	1	-	16	7	2	-	8	8	9	12	68	59	59	16	-	-	14	3	70	288	66	249	2	259	2.39	163	133	217	235	967.

NOTE : An increase of 19 since last census.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
 Assistant District Officer.  
 22nd December, 1959.



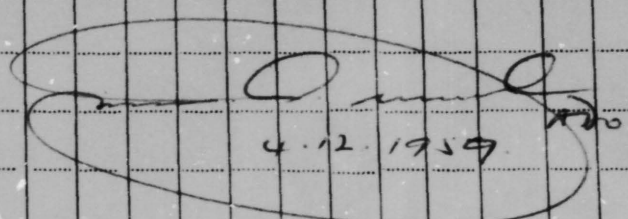
# AMAU TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 4. VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1959-1960.

ABAT PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7058/7.55.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS										MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL							
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth	IN		OUT		AT WORK		STUDENTS		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant	Number of Child bearing age	Child			Adults						
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F		M	F					
AMAU	4-12-59	8	8	-	1	-	-	1	1	1	-	-	-	2	4	-	2	3	1	1	22	4	19	3	-	-	-	1	21	123	14	96	2	97	2.4	74	65	90	99	377
TOTALS:		8	8	-	1	-	-	1	1	1	-	-	-	2	4	-	2	3	1	1	22	4	19	3	-	-	-	1	21	123	14	96	2	97	2.4	74	65	90	99	377

  
 4-12-1959

**NOTE:** DEBANA VILLAGE HAS NOW BEEN INCLUDED IN THE MARSHALL LAGOON NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL AREA.

WEST CPAST TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 5

# VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1959-1960. ABAU PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

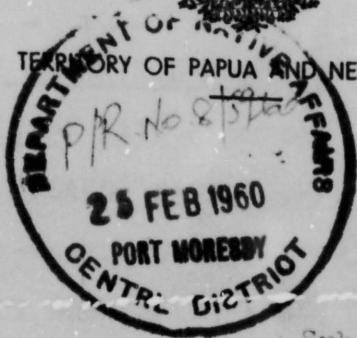
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE AT WORK				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES			Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absence)				GRAND TOTAL			
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth		IN		OUT		Inside District		Outside District		Govt.		Mission		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant	Number of Child-bearing age		Child	Adults	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M		F	
				10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45																																
RADUBADU	24-12-59	8	8	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	10	14	34	21	-	-	1	-	8	50	14	44	•	44	2.75	16	26	23	26	171	
DURAMU	1-12-59	4	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	2	1	4	5	9	3	-	-	4	-	8	42	9	34	•	36	2.52	30	28	33	38	154			
DOMARA	1-12-59	15	16	-	-	-	1	-	-	1	-	-	3	1	-	1	2	5	5	38	20	84	31	-	-	18	5	47	172	36	146	3	149	3.31	154	114	100	128	692
MERANI	17-11-59	3	2	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	3	3	3	5	-	-	-	-	-	4	2	7	19	4	24	•	24	2.62	18	16	18	23	89	
BARAMATA. NO. 4	19-11-59	6	5	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	2	-	6	6	-	1	8	3	8	8	-	1	5	4	9	48	13	46	1	48	3.74	37	37	38	38	187	
TUTUBU	16-11-59	1	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	13	8	2	-	-	-	-	2	1	5	31	2	20	1	19	3.00	20	9	21	20	96	
TOTALS:		31	31	1	-	-	-	2	1	-	1	-	6	3	7	11	8	10	76	55	63	-	1	34	12	84	360	2	78	•	299			275	230	273	1389		

NOTE: DOMA is now included in the MARSHALL LAGOON NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL  
 An increase of 48 since the last censuses.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
 Assistant District Officer.



DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS  
TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



HEC/WTH.

In Reply  
Please Quote

No. 30-1-13/1245.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

8th February, 1960.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 8/1959-1960.

Enclosed please please find two (2) copies of  
a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H.E. CLARK,  
Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine Nature and warrants  
no special comment.

Camping Allowance is enclosed *a* for your signature  
and return to this office please.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

- 1 -

DIARY: MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO.8/1959-1960.

MONDAY 4TH JANUARY, 1960: 1115 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. M. LANG, PATROL OFFICER, MAGARIDA, MR. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer-in-Training LOUPOM, MR. F. J. MEREDITH, Education Officer, PORT MORESBY MRS. CLARK, ABAU, MR. J. BOWHILL, LONDON (ENGLAND), Interpreter SIMON BODA, L/CPL TUDIKA, Constables BOGAJIWAI, OMA, and UNIDO, Personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO.

1405 arrived MAGAUBO. Set down MR. HAVILAND 1435 departed MAGAUBO - Seas rough. 1820 arrived LOUPOM. Arranged nomination meeting for Tuesday 5th January, 1960. 1850 departed LOUPOM. 1905 arrived

MAGARIDA. Ferrying gear ashore until 1945. 2020 departed MAGARIDA on foot. 2025 arrived KULELE. Camped the night in KULELE Rest House.

TUESDAY 5TH JANUARY, 1960: 0610-0745 office work. 0745 -0810

meeting of KULELE Village people in company with MR. LANG to explain the advantages of Co-operative Societies Stores being erected on

lease-hold land as against native owned land. 0810 -0905 office

work with MR. LANG. <sup>HAVA ARAVAI applied for L.T.W.N. - told rule grant when store</sup> is completed and he has scales. 1030 departed

KULELE in company with MR. LANG. 1035 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post.

1035-1115 inspected air-strip site and building. 1115-1210 office work with MR. LANG. 1225 departed MAGARIDA in company with

MR. LANG by tractor, calling at IRUNA en route. 1240 arrived MOGUBO

Estate. 1250 departed MOGUBO Estate by dinghy and outboard motor in company with MR. L. FARLEY, Manager MOGUBO Estate, MR. MEREDITH and

MR. LANG. After being broken down at sea for 20 minutes 1320 arrived

<sup>1340 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived LOUPOM</sup> LOUPOM with MR. HAVILAND aboard. 1450-1530 inspected ABAU Native

Societies Association bulk store in company with MR. HAVILAND and

MR. LANG. 1530-1645 conducted nomination meeting with MR. LANG - 2

nominations received. 1815 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA"

1830 arrived MAGARIDA. 1840 departed MAGARIDA on foot. 1845

arrived KULELE. 1930 departed KULELE on foot. 1935 arrived MAGARIDA

2015 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 2025 arrived MOGUBO

Estate. camped the night aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".

WEDNESDAY 6TH JANUARY, 1960: 0140 departed MOGUBO Estate aboard

M.V. "LOLORUA" Clear moonlight night - seas calm. 0710 arrived ABAU.

0915-1430 and 1500-1830



in office with MR. EVANS. 2045 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. D. C. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, ABAU, MR. H. A. JOHNSON, Department of National Mapping and Development MELBOURNE, MR. and MRS L. E. FARLEY, Settler under the ex-servicemen's Credit scheme GABAMUI Estate, Constable DORIRI, Interpreter, SIMON BOIDA and personal attendant KARO. Bright moonlight - seas calm. 2345 arrived OTOMATA Estate. camped the night aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".

THURSDAY 7TH JANUARY, 1960: 0630 departed OTOMATA Estate. 0635 arrived wharf site. 0640 departed wharf site. 0655 arrived LALAUARA. MR. EVANS, MR. and MRS FARLEY put ashore. 0740 departed LALAUARA. 0750 met M.V. "EROS" at sea. Spoke with MR. T. G. AITCHISON, Department of Native Affairs, KONE DOBU who was en route to ABAU, Robinson River Estate and WAGARIDA Patrol Post ex MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST. 0755 on again. 1010 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1030 M.V. "LOLORUA" Despatched to PORT MORESBY with MR. JOHNSON aboard. 1040 - 1320 with MR. J. McGAVEN Trader discussing routine matters. 1640-2345 office work. Camped the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Officer-in-Charge absent in PORT MORESBY.

FRIDAY 8TH JANUARY, 1960: 0600 MR. F. BEHRENS of SDA Mission KORELA arrived. 0610 departed MARSHALL LAGOON in company with MR. BEHRENS by canoe and outboard motor with large station canoe in tow. 0630 arrived KELEBAKWA. 0640 departed KELEBAKWA. 0645 arrived GAVUONE. 0745 departed GAVUONE. 0750 arrived KELEBAKWA. 0755 departed KELEBAKWA with 2 canoe loads (approximately 150) volunteer workers for PAILE airstrip. 0835 arrived PAILE wharf. offloaded 150 workers 0845 departed PAILE wharf. 0915 arrived KELEBAKWA. 0920 departed KELEBAKWA with further 2 canoe loads (approximately 110) volunteer workers. 1005 arrived PAILE wharf. Workers proceeded on foot. 1015 departed PAILE wharf by tractor. 1030 arrived airstrip site. approximately 1200 volunteers present in a working "bee" to clear the PAILE airstrip. Boundaries of land investigated (my memo 2-8/1144 of 19th January, 1960 refers) 1035-1320 assisted MR. J. McGRVEN,

Trader of MARSHALL LAGOON and MR. N. AHERN, Manager, PAILE Estate with Supervision of working "bee" on PAILE airstrip. People have decided to have another working "bee" on Thursday 14th January, 1960 to complete the job started to-day. 1330 departed airstrip site by tractor. 1335 arrived LAKO River. Swim and lunch until 1525 departed LAKO River by tractor with MR. J. MCGRAVEN. 1540 arrived PAILE wharf 1550 departed PAILE wharf by dinghy and outboard with MR. MCGRAVEN. 1600 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. 1605 departed MARSHALL LAGOON. 1620 arrived KELERAKWA. 1635 departed KELERAKWA 1645 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. Camped the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post in absence of Officer-in-Charge.

SATURDAY 9th JANUARY, 1960: 0545 - 1130 office work - conversation with District Officer MR. D. R. MARSH who advises that Patrol Officers who advises that Patrol Officers SPEAKMAN and MILNE departed PORT MORESBY aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" at 0400 this morning en route to MARSHALL LAGOON. Received radio from MR. M. LANG, Patrol Officer MAGARIDA to the effect that he had departed MAGARIDA on afternoon of 18th January, 1960 to investigate report of inter-village fighting between DERIA and BOMUA (both in the DIMUGA census District). Conversation with MR. H. A. JOHNSON who had reached PORT MORESBY safely aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" yesterday. 1150 departed MARSHALL LAGOON by dinghy and out board in company with MR. J. MCGRAVEN. 1200 arrived KELERAKWA. Delivered bag of peanut seed (Diary for 20th November, 1959 Memorandum of Patrol No. 7/1959-60 refers). 1210 departed KELERAKWA by tractor in company with MR. MCGRAVEN. 1245 MADANA 1305 arrived LAWANI Estate. 1500-1635 inspected LAWANI Estate in company with MR. N. I. UROE, settler under ex-Servicemen's Credit scheme. Progress is 60 acres felled- 60 acres cleared - total 120 acres. Of 22,000 rubber seed planted in nursery 18,000 are 36" high and very healthy-of 34,000 coffee seeds planted 8,000 have come up. High losses are due to old seed. 1640 departed LAWANI Estate by tractor. 1700 MADANA 1745 arrived KELERAKWA. 1800 departed KELERAKWA by dinghy and outboard. 1810 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. Met on arrival by Patrol Officers MR. D. M. SPEAKMAN (MARSHALL LAGOON) and MR. H. G. DE C. MILNE (en route MAGARIDA)



who had arrived from PORT MORESBY aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in my absence. 2100 - 2230 office work.

SUNDAY 10TH JANUARY, 1960: 0140 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. MILNE. Visibility good clear calm night. 0420 arrived LALAURA. Met on arrival by MR. D.C. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, / 0610 ashore with MR. MILNE. 0735 MR. K. GEE, Works Supervisor, PWD CAPE RODNEY arrived. 0840 "LOLORUA" departed for ABAU with MR. EVANS aboard. 0845 - 1000 office work. 1010 departed LALAURA by truck in company with MR. GEE and MR. MILNE. 1025 LALAURA airstrip 1035 New OTOMATA wharf site. 1035 - 1055 inspected blocks Nos 7, 11 and 13 wharf site area (my memo 34-2/34-16/1143 of 19th January, 1960 refers). 1055 departed wharf site by truck. 1100 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Radio conversation with District Officer MR. E.R. MARSH who has requested me to prepare a five year developmental programme for the ABAU Sub-District as soon as possible incorporating Health, Education, Agriculture, Works and Native Affairs, etc. 1130 MR. HOOPERT, Manager of KAURU Estate arrived to report a brawl at BAIA Estate on 9th January, 1960. MR. Patrol Officer MILNE instructed to proceed immediately to BAIA to ~~the~~ investigate and hear courts for Native Matters where applicable and to conduct police investigations for Courts of Petty Sessions if necessary. 1210 MR. MILNE, Constable DORIRI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and MR. HOOPERT departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor for BAIA Estate. 1220 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor. 1240 arrived Block 7 - COCOALANDS which I inspected in company with N.I.G. Councillor JOHN AUKAI, TUA JOHN and ALU BAINAPO all of LALAURA (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/1145 of 19th January, 1960 refers). until 1350. departed Block 7. 1400 arrived GABAMUI Estate. Inspected GABAMUI Estate in company with MR. L.E. FARLEY, settler under the Ex-Servicemen's Credit scheme - 60 acres felled. Will be planted with rubber and coffee. Attested 6 sign-off. 15 departed GABAMUI Estate by truck 1625 arrived ENDORA Estate. Inspected ENDORA Estate in company with

MR. H. DAVIS, Manager - 15,000 rubber seeds in nursery 24" high - very healthy - 2 acres (220 seeds) planted out under shade - 9" high and doing well. 5 acres (1000) cocoa planted at stake. 1720 departed ENDORA Estate by truck. 1735 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1810 departed OTOMATA Estate by truck. 1815 arrived wharf site. 19 45 departed wharf site aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 2000 arrived LALAURA 2045-2130 conducted meeting of applicants from Block 7 - COCOALANDS. (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/1145 of 19th January, 1960 refers). Two buildings erected by Papuan Revival Mission handed over officially to LABU JOHN of LALAURA (my memo 32-4/1146 of 19th January, 1960 refers). 2145-0025 office work. Camped the night in LALAURA Rest House.

MONDAY 11TH JANUARY, 1960: 0715-0755 routine Administration. Ex PN 4112 Pte MANAGA NIKUMA of LALAURA claims he has not yet received his war gratuity (my memo 9-1-17/1167 of 25th January, 1960 refers). additionally MANAGA has still not received all his war Medals (my memo 12-2/1166 of 25th January, 1960 refers.) MANAGA also inquired about the ex-servicemen's credit scheme and availability of land for settlement. (my memo 14-15/34-28/1149 of 20th January, 1960 refers). 0755 - 1000 office work. 1035 departed LALAURA by truck. 1050 LALAURA airstrip. 1100 wharf site. 1105 departed wharf site. 1110 arrived OTOMATA Estate - radio conversation with MR.K.I.CHESTER, District Officer - conversation with MR.H.A. JOHNSON. 1200 departed OTOMATA Estate by landrover in company with MR.D.P. TAYLOR Manager of OTOMATA Estate. 1240 arrived BARAMATA Estate boundary. 1250 return to TUTUBU Creek Bridge. Measured requirements of 6" X 3" timber to deck the bridge - Funds are available and materials are being ordered by me (RFM 8838 of 25th January, 1960 refers). 1315 OTOMATA Estate. M.V."EROS" riding at anchor. Boarded M.V."EROS". MR. T.G. AITCHISON, Department of Native Affairs and MR. F. MEREDITH, Education Officer aboard. 1345 ashore OTOMATA Estate. Radio conversation with MR.H.A. JOHNSON - arranged for Constable DORIRI to meet him at LALAURA airstrip at 0600 tomorrow for aerial reconnaissance of MOUNT SUCKLING. 1510 departed OTOMATA Estate by landrover in company with MR. AITCHISON, MR. MEREDITH and Mr. and Mrs D.P.TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate. 1515 wharf site. 1525 LALAURA airstrip. 1540 arrived



ENDORA Estate. Inspected rubber nursery. 1600 departed ENDORA Estate. 1605 OTOMATA SAWMILL. MR. AITCHISON suggested I should advise all employers that Workers compensation Legislation is being considered whereby total compensation would be up to £3,000 instead of £100 as now. Employers advised to cover this exigency by insuring all labour. (my memo 37-7/1236 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Discussion regarding conditions of employment. Suggested that Native Employment Board should visit ABAU Sub-District to take evidence (my memo 37-3/1235 of 8th February, 1960 refers.) 1630 departed OTOMATA SAWMILL. 1635 Block 7 - COCOALANDS - 1640 GABAMUI Estate. 1715 departed GABAMUI Estate. 1730 HANAMOA Estate 60 acres felled and cleared - 21 acres of cocoa planted at stake. Plot No.1-10 acres <sup>had</sup> to be replanted twice - are now alright - planted 15' on the square. Plot No.2- 11 acres - planted in September, 1959 from KERAVAT seed - 5% strike - planted 15' on the triangle. 1850 departed HANAMOA Estate. 1920 OTOMATA Estate. 2050 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" MR. AITCHISON and MR. MEREDITH remained aboard M.V. "EROS". 2050 arrived BARAMATA Estate. On arrival learned that MR. MILNE had proceeded on foot to OTOMATA with Constable DORIRI. 2115 M.V. "LOLORUA" despatched to OTOMATA. 2330 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived BARAMATA Estate with MR. MILNE and Constable DORIRI aboard. MR. MILNE advised that 26 natives had been charged with riotous behaviour at BAIA Estate and one with threatening behaviour. Seven natives have been sent to ABAU hospital for treatment. MR. MILNE also advises that the CHEIBU labour line at BAIA Estate has threatened to walk off the Estate tomorrow. Spent the night at BARAMATA Estate.

TUESDAY 12TH JANUARY, 1960: 0010 Constable BOGAJINAI despatched to MERANI Estate to arrange transport for the morning. 0019 Constable DORIRI despatched aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" to rendezvous with MR. JOHNSON at LALAURA airstrip at 0600 to join aerial reconnaissance by DCA Cessna of MOUNT SUCKLING. (Vide Diary 11th January, 1960.) 0710 DCA Cessna flew over BARAMATA Estate. 0730 departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor company with MR. MILNE. 0800 MERANI Estate. 0805 departed

MERANI Estate by tractor. 0910 arrived KAVRU Estate 0920 arrived  
BAIA Estate (0850 DCA Cessna flew over BAIA Estate). Situation  
at BAIA Estate now normal - no further action necessary - all labour  
has returned to work. 1020 departed BAIA Estate by tractor. 1140  
arrived MERANI Estate. 1150 departed MERANI Estate. 1220 arrived  
BARAMATA Estate. 4 applications MILOR - recommended. 1330 departed  
BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1550 arrived ABAU 1630 M.V.  
"LOLORUA" despatched to DEDELE Estate and Robinson River. 4 sign ons  
attested. Spent the night at ABAU.

WEDNESDAY 13TH JANUARY, 1960: 0750 -1345 and 1415 - 1630 in office  
at ABAU. 12 sign ons attested - 5 sign offs 1 MTA finalized -Court  
for Native Matters - threatening behaviour - Court for Native Matters-  
careless use of fire - radio conversations with MR.K.I.CHESTER,  
District Officer and MR. H.A.JOHNSON.-routine office work. 1635  
departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".collected MR. COTTRELL-DORMER  
Regional Agricultural Officer SAMARAI and MR.K.I.TOMLIN District  
Agricultural Officer SAMARAI ex Qantas Otter. 1645 continued on.  
1745 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Wharf. 1810 departed ROBINSON RIVER  
wharf by tractor. 1840 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1855  
departed ROBINSON River Estate with a convoy of three tractors.  
1930 OIO 2000 arrived BAM. Camped the night at BAM.

THURSDAY 14TH JANUARY, 1960: 0730 departed BAM on foot. 0810 GON -  
arrived DOMA 1100 -1230 routine administration 1400-1635 attended  
meeting of NEMBA Agricultural Association attended by V.A.C'S  
V.W.C'S, CLERS, and ex KUIARO trainees from BONUA, ARAU, IOIOK, TOPU  
BAU, DOMA, BAM, OIO, DARAVA, SEGILI, APABAGA, BORU, BIAU, AMAU,  
MERANI, DOM, TUTUBU, DOMA and VELAVEIAI Villages. Opening Address  
by MR.COTTRELL DORMER. A message to the farming people of Papua  
from His Honour the Administrator translated into SUAU by  
MISS ALICE WAGEDA and into MOTU by TAU-LOI (AMAZON BAY N.L.G Council  
Clerk). The significant parts of "The Village Committee Book" by  
MR.COTTRELL-DORMER translated into MOTU by EDNIC-KAIONI of TAUPOTA  
and MISS ALICE WAGEDA. 1705-1855 office work. Received £35 from  
LAGA VELE of OIOI for materials for Hot Air drier (my memo 17-3/42-  
1142 of 19th January: 1960 refers). Two recruits for R.P.&N.G.C.  
(my memo 21-1-1/1237 of 8th February, 1960 refers.)



2010-0025 office work. Camped the night at DOMA.

FRIDAY 15TH JANUARY, 1960: 0730-1130 and 1235-1245 office work.

1420-1750 continued meeting of NEMEA Agricultural Association.

Opening address by MR. W. COTTRELL-DORMER on the importance of cash cropping - planting of appropriate crops - permanent crops. Address by Miss ALICE WAGEDA on the equal advancement of women. Questions asked by various people attending the meeting were:-

1. DINABE DARIA of DOMA asked what assurance there was that the coffee market will hold;
2. AUWA ARAI of DOMA asked what can be done to provide communication facilities when RICE, COPRA and COFFEE are all ready for harvest;
3. MAIAU LIHI of SEGILI asked how can a VAC man maintain enthusiasm amongst his village people;
4. HAINA AIGA of SEGILI asked if he could receive assistance to obtain land because his own land was unsuitable for cash cropping;
5. LAKA VELE of OIO asked if the Agricultural <sup>work</sup> would succeed;
6. MAGALAKA IMINO of DOM asked if the Government would assist him to start a plantation of his own - that is financial assistance;
7. DUE EMESI of BORU asked:- (a) How to maintain interest of Village people in their coffee plots; (b) when would an Agricultural Officer visit BORU;
8. GEWA OLAU OF DOMA asked how you make people listen to your advice;
9. PIJDI KILIN of BONUA asked (a) if mechanical aid is available available for processing coffee; (b) if the DIMUGA people could start their own agricultural association.
10. LUI DONSIN of MERANI asked what the regulations were in regard to destruction of coffee gardens by cattle;
11. MEGARA EREA of TUTUBU asked if land in the TUTUBU area was suitable for permanent tree crops;
12. WAGO GOU of BAM made a motion of thanks for the meeting;

13. IDAU KIVAI of ARAU asked what was the law regarding trespass by pigs;
14. WAWAI AIWA of APABAGA asked who will pick the coffee if the people plant too much.

In all a good selection of intelligent questions - all of which were answered by MR. COTTRELL DORMER. 1830-1945 office work 2100-0030 attended mat feast followed by traditional and modern dancing - a gathering of 300 sat down to the feast. Camped another night at DOMA.

SATURDAY 16TH JANUARY, 1960: 0605-0810 office work 0850 departed DOMA on foot. MR. COTTRELL DORMER and MR. TOMLIN remained at DOMA. 1025 GON. 1030 departed GON. 1105 BAM. Met on arrival by tractor. 1125 departed BAM by tractor. 1140 OIO. 1215 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1455 departed ROBINSON RIVER Estate by land-rover 1510 arrived wharf. 1530 departed ROBIES river wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1630 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

SUNDAY 17TH JANUARY, 1960: 1400-1830 in office. Spent another night AT ABAU.

MONDAY 18TH JANUARY, 1960: 0800-1215 and 1250-1710 in office at ABAU Radio conversation with MR. K. I. CHESTER, District Officer regarding Courts of Petty Sessions (Small Debts Jurisdiction) set down for hearing at CAPE RODNEY tomorrow. 1820 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 2145 arrived LALAU. Met on arrival by MR. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, ABAU. 2205-0025 discussing progress work on Block 7 COCOALANDS - with MR. EVANS Camped in LALAU Rest House.

TUESDAY 19TH JANUARY, 1960: 0030 -0410 conducted ten courts for Petty Sessions = Small Debts Jurisdiction - adjourned all cases until 1000 on Tuesday 16th February, 1960. MR. EVANS appeared for plaintiffs in each case and opposed adjournment (my memo 11-2-8/14-5/1141 of 19th January, 1960 refers. My memo 11-2-8/1137 of 19th January, 1960 also refers). 0430 departed LALAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0740 arrived ABAU. 0800-0940 office work. 1020 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. Patrol Officer MILNE - proceeding to NAGARIDA to take over the Patrol Post there from MR. Patrol Officer LANG.



1205 arrived BORU. Arranged to collect Court witnesses at BORU on Thursday 21st January, 1960. 1210 departed BORU. 1610 arrived LOUPOM. Handed £35 to ANSA Ltd. Secretary CLIFF IANAMO (Diary for 14th January, 1960 refers my memo 17-3/42-2/1142 of 19th January, 1960 also refers). 1630 departed LOUPOM. 1640 arrived MAGARIDA. 1650-1755 inspected airstrip and new house. Camped the night at MAGARIDA.

WEDNESDAY 20TH JANUARY, 1960: 0630-0935 office work (1005 MR. LANG and MR. MILNE proceeded to MOGUBO Estate to conduct a police investigation into an alleged breaking and entering case). 1000-1215 office work. (1050-1155 Rev. W. BACHE of LMS IRUNA discussing general health and education matters) (1150 MR. LANG and MR. MILNE returned from MOGUBO Estate and advised that no evidence available to indicate suspect of breaking and entering - inquiries to be continued by MR. MILNE) 1225 inspected progress work on new house. 1230 departed MAGARIDA on foot in company with MR. MILNE 1235 arrived KULELE. 1240-1340 conducted nomination meeting of KULELE Village - 2 nominations received. 1240 1405 routine administration - request by people to start sport Club - Told how to go about it. 1410 departed KULELE. 1415 arrived MAGARIDA. 1535 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. LANG and MR. MILNE. 1550 arrived LOUPOM. 1625 departed LOUPOM. 1640 arrived MAGARIDA. 1710 departed MAGARIDA on foot. 1715 arrived IRUNA. 1920 departed IRUNA 1925 arrived MAGARIDA. Camped aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".

THURSDAY 21ST JANUARY, 1960: 0050 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. LOLORUA in company with MR. M. LANG and MISS J. BOWHILL of LONDON. 0525 arrived BORU. Collected Court witnesses. 0600 departed BORU. 0740 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident.. I comment on each as follows:-

1. INSPECT MAGARIDA PATROL POST: Satisfactory.
2. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST: Satisfactory.
3. ASSIST WITH WORKING "BEE" ON PAILE AIRSTRIP: Some 1200 natives appeared to work on the airstrip on a voluntary basis.
4. VISIT SETTLERS UNDER EX-SERVICE MEN'S CREDIT SCHEME TO SEE PROGRESS BEING MADE: Settlers visited were:-

MR. N.I. UROE - LAWANI Estate;

MR. L.E. FARLEY - GABAMUI Estate;

MR. V.F. THOMAS - HANAMOA Estate;

MR. UROE and MR. FARLEY are both planting rubber and coffee and work is progressing favourably.

MR. THOMAS is planting cocoa which appears to be unsuitable.

5. INSPECT ROADS AND BRIDGES IN THE CAPE RODNEY AREA:

All satisfactory.

6. ATTEND NEMEA AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION MEETING AT DOMA: A well conducted successful meeting.

7. TRANSFER MR. MILNE TO MAGARIDA PATROL POST: No comment -

8. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION: No comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping Allowance.



(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

6th February, 1960.



DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **4/59-60** Sub-district **ABAU** District **CENTRAL**

Officer Conducting Patrol **MR. HERBERT J. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER**

Census Division Patrolled **1. MARSHALL LAGOON; 2. WEST COAST; 3. INLAND ROBINSON**

Objects of Patrol **1. INSPECT MAGARIMA PATROL POST; 2. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON POST; 3. ASSIST WITH WORKING "BEE" ON PALE AIRSTRIP; 4. VISIT MESSIAH UNDER N.L. SERVICEMEN'S CRUISE SCHEME TO SEE PROGRESS BEING MADE; 5. INSPECT ROADS AND BELIEVES IN THE CAPE ROBERT AREA; 6. ATTEND NEMBA MEMORIAL ASSOCIATION MEETING AT DOMA; 7. TRANSPORT MR. NIZAL TO MAGARIMA PATROL POST; 8. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.**

Date Patrol Commenced **4th January, 1960** Date Completed **21st January, 1960.**

Duration—days **SEVENTEEN (17) DAYS.**

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

**1-9/1216 of 5th January, 1960 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO. 4/59-60 MAGARIMA PATROL POST.**

**1-9/1217 of 9th January, 1960 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO 6/59-60 MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST;**

**1-9/1218 of 19th January, 1960**

**1-9/1219-1220/1221 of 19th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1222-1/1223-4/1224 of 19th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1225 of 19th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1226 of 25th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1227 of 25th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1228-29/1229 of 20th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1230 of 8th February, 1960;**

**1-9/1231 of 8th February, 1960;**

**1-9/1232 of 8th February, 1960;**

**1-9/1233-2/1234 of 19th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1235 of 8th February, 1960;**

**1-9/1236-2/1237 of 19th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1238 of 19th January, 1960;**

**1-9/1239 of January, 1960. Memorandum of Inspection No. 5/59-60 (HERBERT J. CLARK)**

Patrolling Officer's Signature

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

District Officer.

DIARY: MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO.8/1959-1960.

MONDAY 4TH JANUARY, 1960: 1115 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. M. LANG, PATROL OFFICER, MAGARIDA, MR. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer-in-Training LOUPOM, MR. F. J. MEREDITH, Education Officer, PORT LORESBY MRS. CLARK, ABAU, MR. J. BOWHILL, LONDON (ENGLAND), Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, L/CPL TUDIKA, Constables BOGAJIVAI, OMA, and UNIDO, Personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGC. 1405 arrived MAGAUBO. Set down MR. HAVILAND 1435 departed MAGAUBO - Seas rough. 1820 arrived LOUPOM. Arranged nomination meeting for Tuesday 5th January, 1960. 1850 departed LOUPOM. 1905 arrived

MAGARIDA. Ferrying gear ashore until 1945. 2020 departed MAGARIDA on foot. 2025 arrived KULELE. Camped the night in KULELE Rest House.

TUESDAY 5TH JANUARY, 1960: 0610-0745 office work. 0745-0810 meeting of KULELE Village people in company with MR. LANG to explain the advantages of Co-operative Societies Stores being erected on lease-hold land as against native owned land. 0810-0905 office work with MR. LANG. *HAVILAND applied for 2 T.W.N. - had will grant when stone is completed and he has scales.* 1030 departed KULELE in company with MR. LANG. 1035 arrived MAGARIDA Patrol Post. 1035-1115 inspected air-strip site and building. 1115-1210 office work with MR. LANG. 1225 departed MAGARIDA in company with MR. LANG by tractor, calling at IRUNA en route. 1240 arrived MOGUBO Estate. 1250 departed MOGUBO Estate by dinghy and outboard motor in company with MR. L. FARLEY, Manager MOGUBO Estate, MR. MEREDITH and MR. LANG. After being broken down at sea for 20 minutes 1320 arrived LOUPOM, *1940 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived LOUPOM* with MR. HAVILAND aboard. 1450-1530 inspected ABAU Native Societies Association bulk store in company with MR. HAVILAND and MR. LANG. 1540-1645 conducted nomination meeting with MR. LANG - 2 nominations received. 1815 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1830 arrived MAGARIDA. 1840 departed MAGARIDA on foot. 1845 arrived KULELE. 1930 departed KULELE on foot. 1935 arrived MAGARIDA 2015 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 2025 arrived MOGUBO Estate. camped the night aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".

WEDNESDAY 6TH JANUARY, 1960: 0140 departed MOGUBO Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" Clear moonlight night - seas calm. 0710 arrived ABAU. 0915-1430 and 1500-1830



in office with MR. EVANS. 2045 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. D.C. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, ABAU, MR. H.A. JOHNSON, Department of National Mapping and Development MELBOURNE, MR. and MRS L.E. FARLEY, Settler under the Ex-Servicemen's Credit scheme GABAMUI Estate, Constable DORIRI, Interpreter, SIMON BOIDA and personal attendant KARO. Bright moonlight - seas calm. 2345 arrived OTOMATA Estate. camped the night aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".

THURSDAY 7TH JANUARY, 1960: 0630 departed OTOMATA Estate. 0635 arrived wharf site. 0640 departed wharf site. 0655 arrived LALAU. MR. EVANS, MR. and MRS FARLEY put ashore. 0740 departed LALAU. 0750 met M.V. "EROS" at sea. Spoke with MR. T.G. AITCHISON, Department of Native Affairs, KONE DOBU who was en route to ABAU, Robinson River Estate and MAGARIDA Patrol Post ex MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST. 0755 on again. 1010 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1030 M.V. "LOLORUA" Despatched to PORT MORESBY with MR. JOHNSON aboard. 1040 - 1320 with MR. J. McGAVEN Trader discussing routine matters. 1640 - 2345 office work. Camped the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. Officer-in-Charge absent in PORT MORESBY.

FRIDAY 8TH JANUARY, 1960: 0600 MR. F. BEHRENS of SDA Mission KORELA arrived. 0610 departed MARSHALL LAGOON in company with MR. BEHRENS by canoe and outboard motor with large station canoe in tow. 0630 arrived KELERAKWA. 0640 departed KELERAKWA. 0645 arrived GAVUONE. 0745 departed GAVUONE. 0750 arrived KELERAKWA. 0755 departed KELERAKWA with 2 canoe loads (approximately 150) volunteer workers for PAILE airstrip. 0835 arrived PAILE wharf. offloaded 150 workers 0845 departed PAILE wharf. 0915 arrived KELERAKWA. 0920 departed KELERAKWA with further 2 canoe loads (approximately 110) volunteer workers. 1005 arrived PAILE wharf. Workers proceeded on foot. 1015 departed PAILE wharf by tractor. 1030 arrived airstrip site. approximately 1200 volunteers present in a working "bee" to clear the PAILE airstrip. Boundaries of land investigated (my memo 2-8/1144 of 19th January, 1960 refers) 1035 - 1320 assisted MR. J. McGRIVEN,

of MARSHALL LAGOON and MR.N.AHERN, Manager, PAILE Estate with Supervision of working "bee" on PAILE airstrip. People have decided to have another working "bee" on Thursday 14th January, 1960 to complete the job started to-day. 1330 departed airstrip site by tractor. 1335 arrived LAKO River. Swim and lunch until 1525 departed LAKO River by tractor with MR. J.McGRAVEN. 1540 arrived PAILE wharf 1550 departed PAILE wharf by dinghy and outboard with MR.McGAVEN. 1600 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. 1605 departed MARSHALL LAGOON. 1620 arrived KELERAKWA. 1635 departed KELERAKWA 1645 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. Camped the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post in absent<sup>e</sup> of Officer-in-Charge.

SATURDAY 9th JANUARY, 1960: 0545 -1130 office work - conversation with District Officer MR.D.R.MARSH who advises that Patrol Officers who advises that Patrol Officers SPEAKMAN and MILNE departed PORT MORESBY aboard M.V."LOLORUA" at 0400 this morning en route to MARSHALL LAGOON. Received radio from MR. M. LANG, Patrol Officer MAGARIDA to the effect that he had departed MAGARIDA on afternoon of 18th January, 1960 to investigate report of inter-village fighting between DERIA and BOMUA (both in the DINUGA census District). Conversation with MR.H.A.Johnson who had reached PORT MORESBY Safely aboard M.V."LOLORUA" Yesterday. 1150 departed MARSHALL LAGOON by dinghy and out board in company with MR. J. McGAVEN. 1200 arrived KELERAKWA. Delivered bag of peanut seed (Diary for 20th November, 1959 Memorandum of Patrol No.7/1959-60 refers). 1230 departed KELERAKWA by tractor in company with MR.McGAVEN. 1245 MADANA 1305 arrived LAWANI Estate. 1500-1635 inspected LAWANI Estate in company with MR.N.I.UROE, settler under ex-Servicemen's Credit scheme. Progress is 60 acres felled- 60 acres cleared - total 120 acres. Of 22,00 rubber seed planted in nursery 18,000 are 36" high and very healthy- of 34,000 coffee seeds planted 8,000 have come up. High losses are due to old seed. 1640 departed LAWANI Estate by tractor. 1700 MADANA 1745 arrived KELERAKWA. 1800 departed KELERAKWA by dinghy and outboard. 1810 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. Met on arrival by Patrol Officers MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN (MARSHALL LAGOON) and MR.H.G.DeC. MILNE (en route MAGARIDA)



who had arrived from PORT MORESBY aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in my absence. 2100 - 2230 office work.

SUNDAY 10TH JANUARY, 1960: 0140 Departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. MILNE. Visibility good-clear calm night. 0420 arrived LALAURA. Met on arrival by MR. D.C. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, ABAU. 0610 ashore with MR. MILNE 0735 MR. K. GEE, Works Supervisor, PWD CAPE RODNEY arrived. 0840 "LOLORUA" departed for ABAU with MR. EVANS aboard. 0845 - 1000 office work. 1010 departed LALAURA by truck in company with MR. GEE and MR. MILNE. 1025 LALAURA airstrip 1035 New OTOMATA wharf site. 1035 - 1055 inspected blocks Nos 7, 11 and 13 wharf site area (my memo 34-2/34-16/1143 of 19th January, 1960 refers). 1055 departed wharf site by truck. 1100 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Radio conversation with District Office - MR. D.R. MARSH who has requested me to prepare a five year developmental programme for the ABAU Sub-District as soon as possible incorporating Health, Education, Agriculture, Work and Native Affairs, etc. 1130 MR. HOOPERT, Manager of KAURU Estate arrived to report a brawl at BAIA Estate on 9th January, 1960. MR. Patrol Officer MILNE instructed to proceed immediately to BAIA to investigate and hear courts for Native Matters where applicable and to conduct police investigations for Courts of Petty Sessions if necessary. 1210 MR. MILNE, Constable DORIRI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and MR. HOOPERT departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor for BAIA Estate. 1220 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor. 1240 arrived Block 7 - COCOALANDS which I inspected in company with N.I.G. Councillor JOHN AUKAI, TUAJCHN and AIJ BAINAPO all of LALAURA (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/1145 of 19th January, 1960 refers). until 1350. departed Block 7. 1400 arrived GABANUI Estate. Inspected GABANUI Estate in company with MR. L. E. FARLEY, settler under the Ex-Servicemen's Credit scheme - 60 acres felled. Will be planted with rubber and coffee. Attested 6 sign-outs. 1615 departed GABANUI Estate by truck 1625 arrived ENDORA Estate. Inspected ENDORA Estate in company with

MR. H. DAVIS, Manager - 15,000 rubber seeds in nursery 24" high - very healthy - 2 acres (220 seeds) planted out under shade - 9" high and doing well. 5 acres (1000) cocon. planted at stake. 1720 departed ENDORA Estate by truck. 1735 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1810 departed OTOMATA Estate by truck. 1815 arrived wharf site. 19 45 departed wharf site aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 2000 arrived LALAURA 2045-2130 conducted meeting of applicants from Block 7 - COCOALANDE. (my memo 1-1/14-1/34-4/1145 of 19th January, 1960 refers). Two buildings erected by Payuan Revival Mission handed over officially to LAVU JOHN of LALAURA (my memo 32-4/1145 of 19th January, 1960 refers). 2145-0025 office work. Camped the night in LALAURA Rest House.

MONDAY 11TH JANUARY, 1960: 0715-0755 routine Administration. Rm RW 4112 Pte MANAGA NIKUMA of LALAURA claims he has not yet received his war gratuity (my memo 9-1-17/1167 of 25th January, 1960 refers). additionally MANAGA has still not received all his war Medals (my memo 12-2/1156 of 25th January, 1960 refers.) MANAGA also inquired about the ex-servicemen's credit scheme and availability of land for settlement. (my memo 14-15/34-28/1149 of 20th January, 1960 refers). 0755 - 1000 office work. 1035 departed LALAURA by truck. 1050 LALAURA airstrip. 1100 wharf site. 1105 departed wharf site. 1110 arrived OTOMATA Estate - radio conversation with MR.K.I.CHESTER, District Officer - conversation with MR.H.A. JOHNSON. 1200 departed OTOMATA Estate by landrover in company with MR.D.P. TAYLOR Manager of OTOMATA Estate. 1240 arrived BARAMATA Estate boundary. 1250 return to TUTUBU Creek Bridge. Measured requirements of 6" X 3" timber to deck the bridge - Funds are available and materials are being ordered by me (RFM 8838 of 25th January, 1960 refers). 1315 OTOMATA Estate. M.V. "EROS" riding at anchor. Boarded M.V. "EROS". MR. T.G. MITCHELL, Department of Native Affairs and MR. F MEREDITH, Education Officer aboard. 1345 ashore OTOMATA Estate. Radio conversation with MR.H.A. JOHNSON - arranged for Constable DORIRI to meet him at LALAURA airstrip at 0600 tomorrow for aerial reconnaissance of MOUNT SUCKLING. 1510 departed OTOMATA Estate by landrover in company with MR. MITCHELL, MR. MEREDITH and Mr. and Mrs D.P.TAYLOR of OTOMATA Estate. 1515 wharf site. 1525 LALAURA airstrip. 1540 arrived



ENDORA Estate. Inspected rubber nursery. 1600 departed ENDORA Estate. 1605 OTOMATA SAWMILL. MR. AITCHISON suggested I should advise all employers that Workers compensation Legislation is being considered whereby total compensation would be up to £3,000 instead of £100 as now. Employers advised to cover this exigency by insuring all labour. (my memo 37-7/1236 of 2th February, 1960 refers). Discussion regarding conditions of employment. Suggested that Native Employment Board should visit ABAU Sub-District to take evidence (my memo 37-1/1235 of 8th February, 1960 refers.) 1630 departed OTOMATA SAWMILL. 1635 Block 7 - COCOALANDS - 1640 GABANUI Estate. 1715 departed GABANUI Estate. 1730 HANAMOA Estate 60 acres felled and cleared - 21 acres of cocoa planted at stake. Plot No. 1-10 acres, <sup>had</sup> to be replanted twice - are now alright - planted 15' on the square. Plot No. 2- 11 acres - planted in September, 1959 from KERAVAT seed - 5% strike - planted 15' on the triangle. 1850 departed HANAMOA Estate. 1920 OTOMATA Estate. 2050 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" MR. AITCHISON and MR. MEREDITH remained aboard M.V. "EROS". 2050 arrived BARAMATA Estate. On arrival learned that MR. MILNE had proceeded on foot to OTOMATA with Constable DORIRI. 2115 M.V. "LOLORUA" despatched to OTOMATA. 2330 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived BARAMATA Estate with MR. MILNE and Constable DORIRI aboard. MR. MILNE advised that 26 natives had been charged with riotous behaviour at BAIJA Estate and one with threatening behaviour. Seven natives have been sent to ABAU hospital for treatment. MR. MILNE also advises that the CHIMBU labour line at BAIJA Estate has threatened to walk off the Estate tomorrow. Spent the night at BARAMATA Estate.

TUESDAY 12TH JANUARY, 1960: 0010 Constable BOGAJIWAI despatched to MERANI Estate to arrange transport for the morning. 0015 Constable DORIRI despatched aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" to rendezvous with MR. JOHNSON at LALAURA airstrip at 0600 to join aerial reconnaissance by DCA Cessna of MOUNT SUCKLING (Vide Diary 11th January, 1960.) 0710 DCA Cessna flew over BARAMATA Estate. 0730 departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor company with MR. MILNE .0800 MERANI Estate. 0805 departed

MERANI Estate by tractor. 0910 arrived KAURU Estate 0920 arrived BAIK Estate (0850 DCA Cessna flew over BAIK Estate). Situation at BAIK Estate now normal - no further action necessary - all labour has returned to work. 1020 departed BAIK Estate by tractor. 1140 arrived MERANI Estate. 1150 departed MERANI Estate. 1220 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 4 applications MILOR - recommended. 1330 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1550 arrived ABAU 1630 M.V. "LOLORUA" despatched to DEDELE Estate and Robinson River. 4 sign ons attested. Spent the night at ABAU.

WEDNESDAY 13TH JANUARY, 1960: 0750 -1345 and 1415 - 1630 in office at ABAU. 12 sign ons attested - 5 sign offs 1 NTA finalized -Court for Native Matters - threatening behaviour - Court for Native Matters - careless use of fire - radio conversations with MR.K.I.CHESTER, District Officer and MR. H.A.JOHNSON.-routine office work. 1635 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".collected MR. COTTRELL-DOMMER Regional Agricultural Officer SAMARAI and MR.K.I.TOMLIN District Agricultural Officer SAMARAI ex Qantas Otter. 1645 continued on. 1745 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Wharf. 1810 departed ROBINSON RIVER wharf by tractor. 1840 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1855 departed ROBINSON River Estate with a convey of three tractors. 19:00 OIO 2000 arrived BAM. Camped the night at BAM.

THURSDAY 14TH JANUARY, 1960: 0730 departed BAM on foot. 0810 GON - arrived DOMA 1100 -1230 routine administration (400-1635 attended meeting of NEMEA Agricultural Association attended by V.A.C'S V.V.C'S, CLLRS, and ex KUIARO trainees from BONUA, ARAU, IOIOK, TOPU BAW, DOMA, BAM, OIO, DARAVA, SEGILI, APABAGA, BOBU, EIAU, AMAU, MERANI, DOM, TUTUBU, DOMA and VEJAVELAI Villages. Opening Address by MR.COTTRELL DOMMER. A message to the farming people of Papua from His Honour the Administrator translated into SUAU by MISS ALICE WAGEDA and into MOTU by TAU-LOI (AMAZON BAY N.L.G Council Clerk). The significant parts of "The Village Committee Book" by MR.COTTRELL-DOMMER translated into MOTU by EDRIC-KAKONI of TAUPOTA and MISS ALICE WAGEDA. 1705-1855 office work. Received £35 from LAGA VELE of OIOI for materials for Ho-Air drier (my memo 17-3/42-2/1142 of 19th January, 1960 refers). Two recruits for R.P.&N.S.C. (my memo 21-1-1/1237 of 8th February, 1960 refers.)



2010-0025 office work. Camped the night at DOMA.

FRIDAY 15TH JANUARY, 1960: 0730-1130 and 1235-1245 office work.

1420-1750 continued meeting of NEMEA Agricultural Association.

Opening address by MR. W. COTTRELL-DORMER on the importance of cash cropping - planting of appropriate crops - permanent crops. Address by Miss ALICE WAGEDA on the equal advancement of women. Questions asked by various people attending the meeting were:-

1. DINABE DARIA of DOMA asked what assurance there was that the coffee market will hold;
2. AUWA ARAI of DOMA asked what can be done to provide communication facilities when RICE, COPRA and COFFEE are all ready for harvest;
3. MAIAU LIHI of SEGILI asked how can a VAC man maintain enthusiasm amongst his village people;
4. HAINA AIGA of SEGILI asked if he could receive assistance to obtain land because his own land was unsuitable for cash cropping;
5. LAKA VELE of OIO asked if the Agricultural <sup>work</sup> would succeed;
6. HAGALAKA IMINO of DOM asked if the Government would assist him to start a plantation of his own - that is financial assistance;
7. DUE EMESI of BORU asked:- (a) How to maintain interest of Village people in their coffee plots; (b) when would an Agricultural Officer visit BORU;
8. GREA OLAU OF DOMA asked how you make people listen to your advice;
9. FIDI KIMIN of BONUA asked (a) if mechanical aid is available - available for processing coffee; (b) if the DIMUGA people could start their own agricultural association.
10. LUX DONSIN of MERANI asked what the regulations were in regard to destruction of coffee gardens by cattle;
11. MEGARA EREA of TUTUBU asked if land in the TUTUBU area was suitable for permanent tree crops;
12. WAGO GOU of BAM made a motion of thanks for the meeting;

13. IDAU KIVAI of ARAU asked what was the law regarding trespass by pigs;
14. WAWAI AIWA of APABAGA asked who will pick the coffee if the people plant too much.

In all a good selection of intelligent questions - all of which were answered by MR. COTTRELL DORMER. 1830-1945 office work 2100-0030 attended nat feast followed by traditional and modern dancing a gathering of 300 sat down to the feast. Camped another night at DOMA.

SATURDAY 16TH JANUARY, 1960: 0605-0810 office work 0850 departed DOMA on foot. MR. COTTRELL DORMER and MR. TOMLIN remained at DOMA. 1025 GON. 1030 departed GON. 1105 BAM. Met on arrival by tractor. 1125 departed BAM by tractor. 1140 OIO. 1215 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1455 departed ROBINSON RIVER Estate by land-rever 1510 arrived wharf. 1530 departed ROBINSON river wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1630 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

SUNDAY 17TH JANUARY, 1960: 1400-1830 in office . Spent another night AT ABAU.

MONDAY 18TH JANUARY, 1960: 0800-1215 and 1250-1710 in office at ABAU. Extensive conversation with MR. K. I. CHESTER, District Officer regarding Courts of Petty Sessions (Small Debts Jurisdiction) set down for hearing at CAPE RODNEY tomorrow. 1820 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 2145 arrived LALAURA. Met on arrival by MR. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, ABAU. 2205-0025 discussing progress work on Block 7 COCCALANDS - with MR. EVANS camped in LALAURA Rest House.

TUESDAY 19TH JANUARY, 1960: 0030 -0410 conducted ten courts for Petty Sessions - Small Debts Jurisdiction - adjourned all cases until 1000 on Tuesday 16th February, 1960. MR. EVANS appeared for plaintiffs in each case and opposed adjournment (my memo 11-2-8/14-5/1141 of 19th January, 1960 refers. My memo 11-2-8/1137 of 19th January, 1960 also refers). 0430 departed LALAURA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0740 arrived ABAU. 0830-0940 office work. 1020 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. Patrol Officer MILNE - proceeding to MAGARIDA to take over the Patrol Post there from MR. Patrol Officer LANG.



1505 arrived BORU. Arranged to collect Court witnesses at BORU on  
Thursday 21st January, 1960. 1210 departed BORU. 1610 arrived  
LOUPOM. Handed £35 to ANSA Ltd. Secretary CLIFF IANAMO (Diary for  
14th January, 1960 refers my memo 17-1/42-2/1142 of 19th January, 1960  
also refers). 1630 departed LOUPOM, 1640 arrived MAGARIDA. 1650-  
1755 inspected airstrip and new house. Camped the night at MAGARIDA.

WEDNESDAY 20TH JANUARY, 1960: 0630-0935 office work (1005 MR. LANG and  
MR. MILNE proceeded to MOGUBO Estate to conduct a police investigation  
into an alleged breaking and entering case). 1000-1215 office work.  
(1050-1155 Rev. W. BACHE of IMS IRUNA discussing general health and  
education matters) (1150 MR. LANG and MR. MILNE returned from MOGUBO  
Estate and advised that no evidence available to indicate suspect of  
breaking and entering - inquiries to be continued by MR. MILNE) 1225  
inspected progress work on new house, 1230 departed MAGARIDA on foot  
in company with MR. MILNE 1235 arrived KULELE. 1240-1340 conducted  
election meeting of KULELE Village - 2 nominations received. 1240  
1405 routine administration - request by people to start sport Club -  
told how to go about it. 1410 departed KULELE. 1415 arrived MAGARIDA.  
1515 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. LANG  
and MR. MILNE. 1550 arrived LOUPOM. 1625 departed LOUPOM. 1640 arrived  
MAGARIDA. 1710 departed MAGARIDA on foot 1715 arrived IRUNA. 1920  
departed IRUNA 1925 arrived MAGARIDA. Camped aboard M.V. "LOLORUA".  
THURSDAY 21ST JANUARY, 1960: 0050 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA"  
in company with MR. M. LANG and MISS J. BOWHILL of LONDON. 0525 arrived  
BORU. Collected Court witnesses. 0600 departed BORU. 0740 arrived  
ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. I comment on each as follows:-

1. INSPECT MAGARIDA PATROL POST: Satisfactory.
2. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST: Satisfactory.
3. ASSIST WITH WORKING "T.E." ON PAILE AIRSTRIP: Some 1200 natives appeared to work on the airstrip on a voluntary basis.
4. VISIT SETTLERS UNDER EX-SERVICE MEN'S CREDIT SCHEME TO SEE PROGRESS BEING MADE: Settlers visited were:-

MR. N.I. UROE - LAWANI Estate;

MR. L.E. FARLEY - GABAMUI Estate;

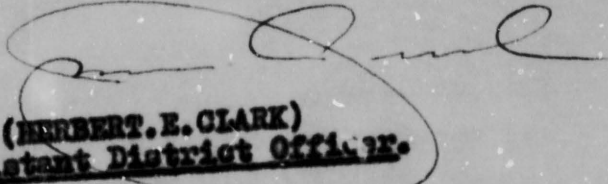
MR. V.F. THOMAS - HANAMOA Estate;

MR. UROE and MR. FARLEY are both planting rubber and coffee and work is progressing favourably.

MR. THOMAS is planting coconuts which appears to be unsuitable.

5. INSPECT ROADS AND BRIDGES IN THE CAPE RODNEY AREA:  
All satisfactory.
6. ATTEND NEMEA AGRICULTURAL ASSOCIATION MEETING AT DOMA: A well conducted successful meeting.
7. TRANSFER MR. MILNE TO MAGARIDA PATROL POST: No comment.
8. ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION: No comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping Allowance.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

6th February, 1960.



HBC/WTH.

30-1-13/1245.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAJ. C.D.

8th February, 1960.

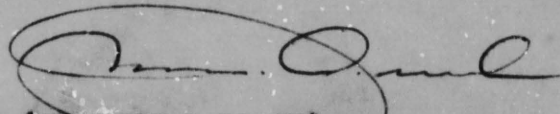
The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 8/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment.

Camping Allowance is enclosed for your signature and return to this office please.



(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

### MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. 9/59-60 Subdistrict ARAU District CENTRAL  
Officer Conducting Patrol MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

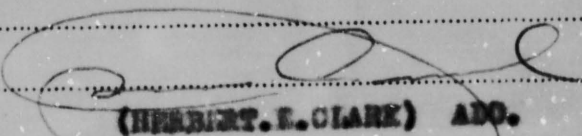
Census Division Patrolle 1. VISIT TO COLLECTIVE VILLAGES, 2. VISIT TO VILLAGES, 3. MARSHALL LAGOON  
4. MARSHALL

Objects of Patrol 1. INSPECT LAND KNOWN AS SARAI-PROPOSED NEW SARAI VILLAGE; 2  
INTERVIEW WITH MR. F. I. CHESTER DISTRICT OFFICER AT MARSHALL LAGOON AND  
OTHER MAIN CENTRES OF DEVELOPMENT IN ARAU SUB-DISTRICT; 3 ATTEND MARSHALL  
LAGOON N.L.C. COUNCIL MEETING; 4. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST;  
5 INSPECT NAGARIDA PATROL POST; 6 ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION.

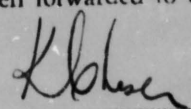
Date Patrol Commenced 23rd JANUARY, 1960 Date Completed 1st FEBRUARY, 1960.  
Duration—days NINE (9) DAYS

#### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- 1-1/14-1/22-15-9/34-2(2)/1181 of 28th January, 1960.
- 11-1/1290 of 28th January, 1960 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO. 7/59-60  
MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST.
- 17-3/1238 of 8th February, 1960.
- 14-2/34-12/1239 of 8th February, 1960;
- 14-15/34-21/1240 of 8th February, 1960;
- 14-12/31-1/1241 of 8th February, 1960;
- 14-12/31-1/1242 of 8th February, 1960;
- 14-1/14-12/34-2/1243 of 8th February, 1960;
- 11-2/1251 of 31st January, 1960; MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO. 6/59-60  
NAGARIDA PATROL POST.
- 17-12/1252 of 9th February, 1960;

  
**(HERBERT E. CLARK) ADO.**  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

  
District Officer.



DIARY: MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 9/1959-60.

SATURDAY 23RD JANUARY, 1960: 1630 departed ABAU aboard BAUBAUGUINA Estate launch in company with MRS. CLARK and V.C. ODOBU ZAISA of GANAI. 1755 arrived BAUBAUGUINA Estate. Spent the night at BAUBAUGUINA Estate as the guest of MR and MRS. S.P. DEBOER.

SUNDAY 24TH JANUARY, 1960: 0610 -0830 office work. 1050 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by truck. 1105 swimming hole. 1110 on again by truck. 1125 proceeded on foot across MAGEVA River 1140 arrived OADAE. A clearing of some 50 acres - good land suitable for cocoa, rubber and coffee (my memo 1-1/14-1/15-3/34-2(2)/1181 of 28th January, 1960 refers) 1200 departed OADAE. 1220 by truck. 1235 arrived swimming hole. Dog belonging to MR. DEBOER bitten by an unidentified snake and died within one hour. 1325 departed swimming hole by truck. 1345 arrived BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 1630 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by launch. 1800 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 25TH JANUARY, 1960: 0735 -1240 and 1310-1730 in office with MR. EVANS. Spent another night at ABAU.

TUESDAY 26TH JANUARY, 1960: 0545 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BCIDA, Personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO and MRS. CLARK and 14 school children returning to SDA School at MADANA. 0755 - 0815 "LOLORUA" ran out of noise aboard BONGUINA - dirty filters- adjusted. 0920 arrived OTOMATA. 1140 departed OTOMATA by car 1155 ENDORA Estate. 1200 departed ENDORA. 1205 arrived GABAMUI Estate. 1210 - 1245 inspected GABAMUI Estate - 5 acres of coconuts planted on triangle at 65 to the acre. 10 chain of coffee base line cleared - stumps for new residence in position and all building materials on the site. Issue Gun Dealer's Licence. 1640 departed GABAMUI Estate by car. 1655 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1710 departed OTOMATA Estate by land-rover. 1720 wharf site. 1725 airstrip 1735 arrive LALAUURA. 1930-2020 office work. 2020-2125 conducted meeting of Block 7 - COCOALANDS- applicants. Advised applicants MR. EVANS will return on Monday. 1st February, 1960 to complete physical survey of the sub-divisions. Also impressed on applicants the importance of completing the work of felling on the Community Centre. When this is done the Community Centre will also be sub-divided into house sites.

store sites, etc. 2125-2320 office work. Camped the night in LALAUHA Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 27TH JANUARY, 1960: 0530 departed LALAUHA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 0555 OTOMATA - collected MR. and MRS N. AHERN of PAILE Estate and continued- 0635 abeam KAPARI/HULA. 0845 arrived KELERAKWA- set down 15 School children for MADANA. 0855 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. 1010 departed MARSHALL LAGOON 1025 arrived KELERAKWA - Met on arrival by MR. N.I.UROE of LAWANI Estate 1040 departed KELERAKWA 1100 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. 1240-1345 office work. 1355 M.V. "EROS" arrived with MR.K.I.CHESTER District Officer and MR.K.GEE, Works Supervisor, aboard. 1355 -1445 aboard. M.V. "EROS" with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. 1445-1600 in company with MR CHESTER and MR SPEAKMAN visited MR. J.McGAVEN Trader of MARSHALL LAGOON. 1600 -1800 discussing general matters with MR. CHESTER and MR.SPEAKMAN. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON.

THURSDAY 28TH JANUARY, 1960: 0615-0755 office work. 0830-0900 office work. 0905-1000 station inspection in company with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. 1005-1110 attended MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council meeting. 1110-1230 general discussion with MR.CHESTER. ~~1230-1310~~ 1310-1605 in office with MR. CHESTER and MR.SPEAKMAN, Councillors TARUE-KENAI and ILA-GEI of KAPARI/HULA requested supplies of seed peanuts be made available - referred to D.A.S.F. SAMARAI (my memo 17-3/1238 of 8th February, 1960 refers). NAMANA-RAVU of EGALAUNA claims boundaries of LAWANI Estate(PORTION of DA 207) are wrongly defined-in particular the boundary defined by the UPUGAU River. (my memo 34-2/34-22/1239 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Received ten applications for 15 acre blocks on DA 1261 by VIRIOLO natives (my memo 14-15/34-21/1240 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Conducted audit of MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.COUNCIL DOCKS (my memo 14-12/31-1/1241 of 8th February, 1960 refers). 1625 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. CHESTER and MR.SPEAKMAN 1640 arrived KELERAKWA Met on arrival by MR. and Mrs N.I.UROE of LAWANI Estate. 1650 departed KELERAKWA 1705 MARSHALL LAGOON. 2000 - 0130 office work with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. Received a verbal progress report



on MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G. Council's Works Programme, 1959 (my memo 14-12/31-1/1242 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON.

FRIDAY 29TH JANUARY, 1960: 0620 departed wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" trans-shipped to M.V. "EROS" 0635 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "EROS" in company with MR. CHESTER. 0910 arrived OTOMATA Estate Met an arrival by MR. D.P. TAYLOR and MR. K. JEE. 0940 ashore by canoe - unloading materials for new FWD Works Supervisors Quarters. 1120 departed OTOMATA Estate by land-rover. 1125 wharf site. 1130 airstrip. 1145 departed airstrip. 1150-1210 with Mr Surveyor MENNIE who is re-aligning 100 link road through OTOMATA Estate (old survey road) and 150 link road to the NE corner of OTOMATA Estate. Expects to be the area about 2 weeks. 1210 on again-inspected blocks NCS 7, 11 and 13 which I have asked to be set aside for Administration purposes in the OTOMATA wharf area. (Diary for 10th January, 1960 Memorandum of Patrol No. 8/59-60 refers.) 1215 wharf site - 1220 OTOMATA Estate. 1230 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor 1335 GABAMUI Estate. 1320 Block 7 - Cocolands - 1350 GABAMUI Estate. Application for MILOR - recommended. 1455 departed GABAMUI Estate. 1500 OTOMATA SAWMILL. 1510 departed OTOMATA SAWMILL. 1520 arrived HANANOA Estate. Approved agreement under transactions with Native ordinance for BRUSHING felling and topping 124 acres at £3-5-0 per acre - total £403. Work to commence on 8th February, 1960 - to be completed in 8 weeks. 1615 departed HANANOA Estate. 1625 KEDORA Estate. Inspected rubber nursery - indications of scorching because shade has been removed prematurely. 1640 departed KEDORA Estate. 1705 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1710 departed OTOMATA Estate 1745 BARAMATA Estate. 1750 departed BARAMATA Estate. 1805 arrived MERANI Estate. 1820-1900 inspected re-settlement scheme being sponsored by MR. G. C. ELWORTHY, owner - Manager of MERANI Estate 10 X 15 acre blocks - 6 have been planted with 500 coconuts each at 50 to an acre on 30' square. The other 4 blocks not yet improved. All blocks have been surveyed by an unregistered surveyor - will be re-done by a registered surveyor. MR. ELWORTHY

will then surrender the 150 acres upon the condition that 10 blocks each of 15 acres are granted to the 10 natives concerned. Of the 10 natives 7 are currently employed at MERANI Estate. None of the other 3 have ever been employed at MERANI Estate. I understand MR. ELWORTHY'S scheme has the approval of His Honour the Administrator. Spent the night at MERANI Estate as the guest of MR. ELWORTHY.

SATURDAY 30TH JANUARY, 1960: 0640 -0715 routine administration.

3 applications for MILOR - 2 recommended- 1 refused. 1 application for S/P refused. Deputation of 7 DEBANA natives who wish to move DEBANA Village to new site known as GONA. (my memo 14-1/14-12/14-22/1243 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Application by SIBODU DUNA of AMAU to join the Marine Branch (my memo 37-12/1252 of 9th February, 1960 refers). 0715-0735 inspected 600 assorted bud-grafted rubber in multiplication nursery-consisting of RRIM 507, FB5/63, RRIM 605 and RRIM 513 clones. 0745 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 0810 arrived BARAMATA Estate. The Manager, MR. R. McKULLIAN complained of thefts of coconuts. Matters will be dealt with on my visit to the BARAMATA area in Mid-February, 1960. 0820 - 0900 ferrying stores and party out to M.V. "EROS" by dinghy in moderate seas. 0905 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "EROS." 1135 arrived ABAU. 1315 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "EROS" in company with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. M.V. "LOLORUA" following. 1840 anchored LOUPOM. 1855 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1905 arrived MAGARIDA. 1920 departed MAGARIDA aboard "LOLORUA" 1935 aboard M.V. "EROS". Spent the night aboard M.V. "EROS"

SUNDAY 31ST JANUARY, 1960: 0820 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "EROS" 0825 anchored MOGUBO Estate. 0830 departed MOGUBO Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0845 arrived MAGARIDA. 0850-0920 inspected works on airstrip 0920-0930 introduced the District Officer MR. CHESTER to all Village Officials who had gathered at MAGARIDA for the occasion. District Officer commented favourably to officials on the manner in which they had assisted with the establishment of MAGARIDA Patrol Post. 0945-1115 office work with MR. MILKE, Patrol Officer MAGARIDA, MR. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer LOUPOM and District Officer.

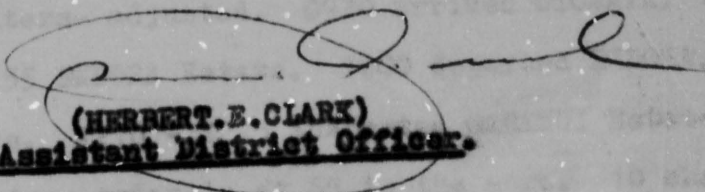


1120-1245 meeting of all Village Officials with MR. CHESTER and MR. MILNE - 19 V.C's and 33 Councillors from OIBADA, ILAI, TANOBADA, UDAMA, MARA, NUNUMAI, DKRIA, ARAU, IOIQK, LAUA, MAGORI, DEBA, LOUPOM, LALUORO, MAILU, KURERE, WOWORO, SELAI, ORAJRO, DEREBAY, ARGANA, DAGOBO, BOREBO, SABIRIBO, GEAGEA and ONEONE Villages present in addition to several village natives. 1340-1525 office work MR CHESTER and MR. MILNE. One application to join RENGCC - too old, illiterate and married - not suitable. 1530-1545 inspected proposed station development area 1550-1630 visited EMS at IRUNA. 1700 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1715 arrived LOUPOM. Inspected DASF (Fisheries) Freezing <sup>Chamber</sup> chamber. Visited A.N.S. Association Bulk store and Head office. 1850 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1900 boarded M.V. "EROS" anchored at MOGUBO Estate. Spent the night aboard M.V. "EROS".

MONDAY 1st FEBRUARY, 1960: 0335 departed MOGUBO Estate aboard M.V. "EROS". 0935 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. None of the objects require any special comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping allowance and travelling allowance.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

9th February, 1960.

DIARY: MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO.9/1959-60.

SATURDAY 23RD JANUARY, 1960: 1630 departed ABAU aboard BAUBAUGUINA Estate launch in company with MRS. CLARK and V.C. ODOBU SAISA of GANAI. 1755 arrived BAUBAUGUINA Estate. Spent the night at BAUBAUGUINA Estate as the guest of MR and MRS. S.P. DEBOER.

SUNDAY 24TH JANUARY, 1960: 0610 -0830 office work. 1050 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by truck. 1105 swimming hole. 1110 on again by truck. 1125 proceeded on foot across MAGEVA River 1140 arrived OADAE. A clearing of some 50 acres - good land suitable for cocoa, rubber and coffee (my memo 1-1/14-1/15-3/34-2(2)/1181 of 28th January, 1960 refers) 1200 departed OADAE. 1220 by truck. 1235 arrived swimming hole. Dog belonging to MR. DEBOER bitten by an unidentified snake and died within one hour. 1325 departed swimming hole by truck. 1345 arrived BAUBAUGUINA Estate. 1630 departed BAUBAUGUINA Estate by launch. 1800 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 25TH JANUARY, 1960: 0735 -1240 and 1310-1730 in office with MR. EVANS. Spent another night at ABAU.

TUESDAY 26TH JANUARY, 1960: 0545 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, Personal attendant ORUPA ROABOGO and MRS. CLARK and 14 school children returning to SDA School at MADANA. 0755 - 0815 "LOLORUA" ran out of noise aboard BONGUINA - dirty filters- adjusted. 0920 arrived OTOMATA. 1140 departed OTOMATA by car 1155 ENDORA Estate. 1200 departed ENDORA. 1205 arrived GABAMUI Estate. 1210 - 1245 inspected GABAMUI Estate - 5 acres of coconuts planted on triangle at 65 to the acre. 10 chain of coffee base line cleared - stumps for new residence in position and all building materials on the site. Issued Gun Dealer's Licence. 1640 departed GABAMUI Estate by car. 1655 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1710 departed OTOMATA Estate by land-rover. 1720 wharf site. 1725 airstrip 1735 arrive LALAUURA. 1930-2020 office work. 2020-2125 conducted meeting of Block 7 - COCOALANDS- applicants. Advised applicants MR. EVANS will return on Monday. 1st February, 1960 to complete physical survey of the sub-divisions. Also impressed on applicants the importance of completing the work of felling on the Community Centre. When this is done the Community Centre will also be sub-divided into house sites,



store sites, etc. 2125-2320 office work. Camped the night in LALAURA Rest House.

WEDNESDAY 27TH JANUARY, 1960: 0530 departed LALAURA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 0555 OTOMATA - collected MR. and MRS N. AHERN of PAILE Estate and continued- 0635 abeam KAPARI/HULA. 0845 arrived KELERAKWA-- set down 14 School children for MADANA. 0855 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. 1010 departed MARSHALL LAGOON 1025 arrived KELERAKWA - Met on arrival by MR. N.I.UROE of LAWANI Estate 1040 departed KELERAKWA 1100 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON. 1240-1345 office work. 1355 M.V. "EROS" arrived with MR.K.I.CHESTER District Officer and MR.K.GEE, Works Supervisor, aboard. 1355 -1445 aboard. M.V. "EROS" with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. 1445-1600 in company with MR CHESTER and MR SPEAKMAN visited MR. J.McGAVEN Trader of MARSHALL LAGOON. 1600 -1800 discussing general matters with MR. CHESTER and MR.SPEAKMAN. Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON.

THURSDAY 28TH JANUARY, 1960: 0615-0755 office work. 0830-0900 office work. 0905-1000 station inspection in company with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. 1005-1110 attended MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council meeting. 1110-1230 general discussion with MR.CHESTER. ~~1110-1230~~ 1310-1605 in office with MR. CHESTER and MR.SPEAKMAN. Councillors TARUE-KENAI and IIA-GEI of KAPARI/HULA requested supplies of seed peanuts be made available - referred to D.A.S.F. SAMARAI (my memo 17-3/1238 of 8th February, 1960 refers). NAMANA-RAVU of EGALAUNA claims boundaries of LAWANI Estate(PORION of DA 207) are wrongly defined-in particular the boundary defined by the UPUGAU River. (my memo 34-2/34-22/1239 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Received ten applications for 15 acre blocks on DA 1261 by VIRIOLO natives (my memo 14-15/34-21/1240 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Conducted audit of MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.COUNCIL BOOKS (my memo 14-12/31-1/1241 of 8th February, 1960 refers). 1625 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. CHESTER and MR.SPEAKMAN 1640 arrived KELERAKWA Met on arrival by MR. and Mrs N.I.UROE of LAWANI Estate. 1650 departed KELERAKWA 1705 MARSHALL LAGOON. 2000 - 0130 office work with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN. Received a verbal progress report



on MARSHALL LAGOON N.L.G.Council's Works Programme, 1959 (my memo 14-12/31-1/1242 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON.

FRIDAY 29TH JANUARY, 1960: 0620 departed wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" trans-shipped to M.V. "EROS" 0635 departed MARSHALL LAGOON aboard M.V. "EROS" in company with MR. CHESTER. 0910 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met on arrival by MR. B.P. TAYLOR and MR. K. GEE. 0940 ashore by canoe- unloading materials for new PWD Works Supervisors Quarters. 1120 departed OTOMATA Estate by land-rover. 1125 wharf site. 1130 airstrip. 1145 departed airstrip. 1150-1210 with Mr Surveyor MENNIS who is re-aligning 100 link road through OTOMATA Estate (old survey Road) and 150 link road to the NE corner of OTOMATA Estate. Expects to be in the area about 2 weeks. 1210 on again-inspected blocks NOS 7, 11 and 13 which I have asked to be set aside for Administration purposes in the OTOMATA wharf area. (Diary for 10th January, 1960 Memorandum of Patrol No. 8/59-60 refers.) 1215 wharf site - 1220 OTOMATA Estate. 1230 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor 1315 GABAMUI Estate. 1320 Block 7- Cocalands- 1350 GABAMUI Estate. Application for MILOR - recommended . 1455 departed GABAMUI Estate. 1500 OTOMATA SAWMILL. 1510 departed OTOMATA SAWMILL. 1520 arrived HANAMOA Estate. Approved agreement under transactions with Native ordinance for BRUSHING felling and topping 124 acres at £3-5-0 per acre -total £403. Work to commence on 8th February, 1960- to be completed in 8 weeks. 1615 departed HANAMOA Estate. 1625 ENDORA Estate. Inspected rubber nursery- indications of scorching because shade has been removed prematurely. 1640 departed ENDORA Estate. 1705 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1710 departed OTOMATA Estate 1745 BARAMATA Estate. 1750 departed BARAMATA Estate. 1805 arrived MERANI Estate. 1820-1900 inspected re-settlement scheme being sponsored by MR. G.C. ELWORTHY, owner - Manager of MERANI Estate 10 X 15 acre blocks - 6 have been planted with 500 coconuts each at 50 to an acre on 30' square . The other 4 blocks not yet improved. All blocks have been surveyed by an unregistered surveyor - will be re-done by a registered surveyor. MR. ELWORTHY



will then surrender the 150 acres upon the condition that 10 blocks each of 15 acres are granted to the 10 natives concerned. Of the 10 natives 7 are currently employed at MERANI Estate. None of the other 3 have ever been employed at MERANI Estate. I understand MR. ELWORTHY'S scheme has the approval of His Honour the Administrator, Spent the night at MERANI Estate as the guest of MR. ELWORTHY.

SATURDAY 30TH JANUARY, 1960: 0640 -0715 routine administration.

3 applications for MILOR - 2 recommended- 1 refused. 1 application for SAP refused. Deputation of 7 DEBANA natives who wish to move DEBANA Village to new site known as GONA. (my memo 14-1/14-12/34-22/1243 of 8th February, 1960 refers). Application by SIBODU DUNA of AMAU to join the Marine Branch (my memo 37-12/1252 of 9th February, 1960 refers). 0715-0735 inspected 600 assorted bud-grafted rubber in multiplication nursery-consisting of RRIM 501, PB5/63, RRIM 605 and BRIM 513 clones. 0745 departed MERANI Estate by tractor. 0810 arrived BARAMATA Estate. The Manager, MR. R. McMULLAN complained of thefts of coconuts. Matters will be dealt with on my visit to the BARAMATA area in Mid-February, 1960. 0820 - 0900 ferrying stores and party out to M.V. "EROS" by dinghy in moderate seas. 0905 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "EROS." 1135 arrived ABAU. 1315 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "EROS" in company with MR. CHESTER and MR. SPEAKMAN- M.V. "LOLORUA" following. 1840 anchored LOUPOM. 1855 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1905 arrived MAGARIDA. 1920 departed MAGARIDA aboard "LOLORUA" 1935 aboard M.V. "EROS". Spent the night aboard M.V. "EROS"

SUNDAY 31ST JANUARY, 1960: 0820 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "EROS" 0825 anchored MOGUBO Estate. 0830 departed MOGUBO Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0845 arrived MAGARIDA. 0850-0920 inspected works on airstrip 0920-0930 introduced the District Officer MR. CHESTER to all Village Officials who had gathered at MAGARIDA for the occasion. District Officer commented favourably to officials on the manner in which they had assisted with the establishment of MAGARIDA Patrol Post. 0945-1115 office work with MR. MILNE, Patrol Officer MAGARIDA, MR. HAVILAND, Co-operative Officer LOUPOM and District Officer.

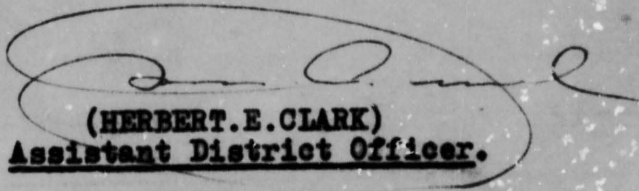


1120-1245 meeting of all Village Officials with MR. CHESTER and MR. MILNE - 19 V.C's and 33 Councillors from OIBADA, ILAI, TANOBADA, UDAMA, MARA, NUNUMAI, DERIA, ARAU, IOIOK, LAUA, MAGORI, DEBA, LOUPOM, LALUORO, MAILU, KURERE, WOWORO, SELAI, ORAORO, DEREBAI, ARONA, DAGOBO, BOREBO, SABIRIBO, GEAGEA and ONEONE Villages present in addition to several village natives. 1340-1525 office work MR CHESTER and MR. MILNE. one application to joint RP&NGC - too old, illiterate and married - not suitable. 1530-1545 inspected proposed station development area 1550-1630 visited IMS at IRUNA. 1700 departed MAGARIDA aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1715 arrived LOUPOM. Inspected DASF (Fisheries) Freezing <sup>chamber</sup> ~~chamber~~. Visited A.N.S. Association Bulk store and Head office. 1850 departed LOUPOM aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1900 boarded M.V. "EROS" anchored at MOGUBO Estate. Spent the night aboard M.V. "EROS".

MONDAY 1st FEBRUARY, 1960: 0335 departed MOGUBO Estate aboard M.V. "EROS". 0905 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. None of the objects require any special comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping allowance and travelling allowance.

  
(HERBERT. E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

9th February, 1960.



DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **7/59-60** Subdistrict **ARAU** District **CENTRAL**

Officer Conducting Patrol **MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER**

Census Division Patrolled **1. WEST COAST; 2. MARSHALL LAGOON; 3. AMAU; 4. INLAW**

Objects of Patrol **1. REVISION OF 1955-1960 CENSUS PROPOSED GIJONY BAY COUNCIL AREA; 2. COLLECTION OF 1959 PERSONAL TAX RESPECTED GIJONY COUNCIL AREA; 3. CHECK ON INCIDENCE OF GASTROENTERITIS (IF ANY); 4. IMPROVEMENT ON BLOCK 7 SERVICES; 5. INSPECT PROGRESS MARSHALL LAGOON S.L.C. COUNCIL WORKS PROGRAMME; 6. INSPECT MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POST; 7. VISIT MARSHALL LAGOON S.L.C. COUNCIL MEETING; 8. ASSIST MR. SHILLING REVISION TO GET UNDER WAY; 9. INSPECT NAGARIDA PATROL POST.**

Date Patrol Commenced **16th November, 1959** Date Completed **11th December, 1959**

Duration—days **FOURTY (40) DAYS.**

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

**VIDE ATTACHED LIST.**

**(HERBERT E. CLARK) A.D.O.**  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

*Klohe*  
of District Officer.



SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

19-2/815 of 28th November, 1959;

14-6/14-13/816 of 28th November, 1959;

14-2/34-2(2)/34-20/817 of 28th November, 1959;

14-1/26-2/818 of 28th November, 1959;

1-1/14-1/34-4/819 of 28th November, 1959;

1-8/24-1/820 of 28th November, 1959;

14-12/821 of 28th November, 1959;

CONFIDENTIAL CP 5 of 28th November, 1959;

14-12/34-2(2)/822 of 28th November, 1959;

31-1/823 of 28th November, 1959 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION  
NO. 4/59-60 MARSHALL LAGOON;

16-5/824 of 28th November, 1959;

MINUTE 14-1 of 4th December, 1959;

8-3/984<sup>46</sup> of 11th December, 1959;

*14-1/927 of 11th December, 1959.*  
MINUTE 14-1 of 9th December, 1959;

9-1-6/14-4/1039 of 7th January, 1960;

9-2-1/1040 of 7th January, 1960;

42-1/1041 of 7th January, 1960;

31-1/1042 of 7th January, 1960 MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION NO. 5/59-60  
MARSHALL LAGOON.

1-8/24-1/34-2/1046 of 7th January, 1960

20-1/1047 of 7th January, 1960;

1-1/14-1/34-4/1048 of 8th January, 1960

24-1/37-12/1049 of 8th January, 1960

14-12/31-1/1043 of 7th January, 1960;

14-12/31-1/1044 of 7th January, 1960;

8-3/32-2/1050 8th January, 1960;

1-1/24-1/34-28/1051 of 8th January, 1960;

1-1/14-1/1052 of 8th January, 1960;

42-1/1093 of 15th January, 1960;

31-2/1052 of 8th January, 1960; MEMORANDUM OF INSPECTION  
No. 3/59-60 MAGARIDA;

25-19/1059 9th January, 1960

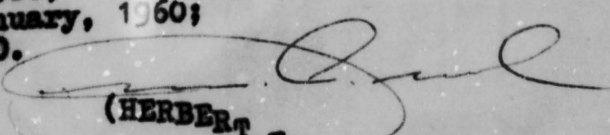
*14-12-1/1059 9th January 1960.*  
14-2-1/1092 of 9th January, 1960

14-2/34-2/34-20/1050 of 9th January, 1960;

11-2-10/1061 of 9th January, 1960;

14-12-1/14-12-2/1062 of 9th January, 1960;

42-3/1091 of 15th January, 1960.

  
(HERBERT E.)



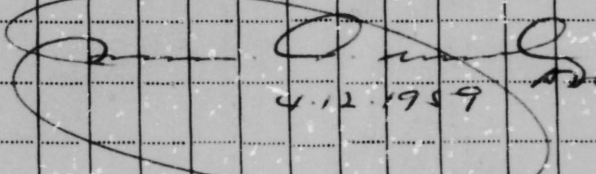
# ABAU TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 4. VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1959-1960.

ABAU PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES			TOTALS (excluding absentees)		GRAND TOTAL					
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth	IN		OUT		AT WORK		STUDENTS		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant	Number of Child-bearing age				Average Size of Family	Child	Adults		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F			M	F		
ABAU	4-12-59	8	8	-	1	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	-	-	-	2	4	-	-	22	4	19	3	-	-	-	-	21	23	14	96	2	972.4	174	65	90	99	377
TOTALS:		8	8	-	1	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	-	-	-	2	4	-	-	22	4	19	3	-	-	-	-	21	23	14	96	2	972.4	174	65	90	99	377

  
 4.12.1959

**NOTE:** DEBANA VILLAGE HAS NOW BEEN INCLUDED IN THE MARSHALL LAGOON NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL AREA.



WEST CPAST TAX/CENSUS DISTRICT CA 5

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

YEAR 1959-1960. ABAU PATROL NO. 7/1959-1960.

Govt. Print.—7038/7.55.

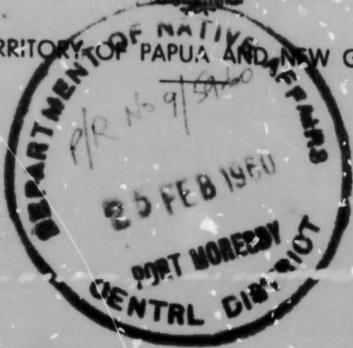
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	BIRTHS		DEATHS												MIGRATIONS				ABSENT FROM VILLAGE				LABOUR POTENTIAL				FEMALES		Average Size of Family	TOTALS (excluding absentee)				GRAND TOTAL			
				0-1 Mth.		0-1 Year		1-4		5-8		9-13		Over 13		Females in Child Birth	IN		OUT		AT WORK		STUDENTS		MALES		FEMALES		Pregnant		Number of Child bearing age	Child		Adults				
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M		F	M	F				
		10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45																																	
ADUBADU	24-12-59	8	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	10	14	34	21	-	-	1	-	8	59	14	44	-	44	2.75	16	28	23	24	171	
KIRAMU	1-12-59	4	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	2	1	4	5	2	2	-	-	4	-	8	42	9	54	-	36	2.53	30	20	23	28	154
KOMARA	1-12-59	16	-	-	-	1	-	-	1	-	-	2	1	-	1	2	5	5	22	20	24	21	-	-	12	5	27	172	26	146	2	149	2.31	124	114	100	126	392
KERANI	17-11-59	2	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	2	2	3	5	-	-	-	-	4	2	7	19	4	24	-	24	2.62	12	16	12	22	89
KARANATA NO. 4	19-11-59	5	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	2	-	6	6	-	1	8	3	8	8	-	1	5	4	9	48	13	46	1	48	2.74	37	37	38	33	187	
KUTUBU	16-11-59	1	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	13	8	2	-	-	-	2	1	5	21	2	20	1	19	2.00	20	9	21	20	96	
TOTALS:		21	31	1	-	-	2	1	-	1	-	6	3	7	11	8	10	76	55	137	63	-	1	24	12	24	265	214	5	320	2.99	275	236	275	1289			

NOTE: DONA is now included in the MARSHALL LAGOON NATIVE LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL  
An increase of 48 since the last census.

*(Signature)*  
(HERBERT E. STARK)  
Assistant District Officer.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



In Reply  
Please Quote

No.

HFC/WTH.

File 30-1-13/1249.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

8th February, 1960.

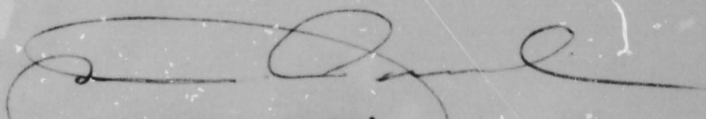
The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 9/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H. E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment.

Camping allowance is enclosed for your signature and return to this office please. Also enclosed please find travelling allowance for your signature and action please.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

ASD  
ABW.

*Handwritten initials*

*Receipt ask. Camping allowance claims returned*

*Kls*

### MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **10/99-60** Subdistrict **AEAB** District **CENTRAL**  
 Officer Conducting Patrol **MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.**  
 Census Division Patrolled **1. INLAND ROBINSON RIVER; 2. WEST COAST.**  
 Objects of Patrol **1. CONDUCT COMPASS AND CHAIN SURVEY OF LAND APPLICATION AT  
 2. INVESTIGATE NATIVE INTERESTS IN DA 653 - 243,000 ACRES; 3 ROUTINE  
 ADMINISTRATION.**

Date Patrol Commenced **5th February, 1960** Date Completed **14th February, 1960.**  
 Duration—days **10 (10) DAYS.**

#### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- 14-15/34-2/1253 of 9th February, 1960;**
- 34-2/34-11/1254 of 13th February, 1960;**

**(HERBERT E. CLARK) ADO.**  
 Patrolling Officer's Signature  
**15th February, 1960.**

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

District Officer.



DIARY: MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 10/1959-1960.

FRIDAY 5th FEBRUARY, 1960: 1055 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Personal Attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. 1200 arrived ROBINSON River wharf. 1220 departed wharf by tractor. 1245 ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1315 arrived OIO. Delivered materials for Hot-air Drier (my diary for 14th January, 1960 - Memorandum of Patrol No. 8/59-60 refers). 1325 departed OIO by tractor. 1340 arrived BAM. 1420 - 2030 and 2105 - 2200 office work. LAGAU-MA'A and DOBA-GEU both of BAM wanted to know what right they had to land on which they have made coffee gardens - (my memo 14-15/34-2/1253 of 9th February, 1960 refers). Camped the night in BAM Rest House.

SATURDAY 6TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0720 departed BAM on foot. 0755 arrived GON. 0805 - 1225 conducting compass and chain survey of land known as GON. Work discontinued because of rain. 1245-1340 compass and chain survey. Further heavy rain which set in washed out any likelihood of completing the survey. Due to other patrol commitments it seems unlikely I will be able to return to GON to complete the survey before mid-May, 1960. 1415 departed GON. 1455 arrived BAM. 1605 - 1750 office work. 1750 - 1815 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. 1815-1910 and 1935-2140 office work. Camped another night in BAM rest house.

SUNDAY 7TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0615 - 1000 office work. 1030 departed BAM by tractor. 1045 OIO. 1050 departed OIO. 1120 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. collected European Tax- 1 @ £2. 1500 departed ROBINSON River Estate by tractor. 1525 arrived wharf. 1540. M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU. 1550 departed wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA". 1700 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 8TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0745 - 1205 and 1320 - 1330 office work. 1335 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constable OMA, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. 1545 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1735 departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor. 1805 MERANI Estate. 1820 end of tractor road - proceeded on foot. 1855 arrived MERANI. Camped the night at MERANI.

TUESDAY 9TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0705 -0810 office work. 0835 - 1420 meeting of MERANI Village people about DA 663 - 243,000 acres. (my memo 34-2/34-11/1254 of 13th February, 1960 refers). As far as I can ascertain. MERANI is on Native owned land - just outside the western boundary of LA 263A. 1510 departed MERANI proceeded East along tractor road in direction of KAURU Estate. 1525 proceeded south along native track. 1530 proceeded west through bush. 1533 reached a tree known as BONONE'E which stands on the western boundary of LA 269A - according to the people of MERANI. 1540 proceeded south 1543 crossed small creek bed 1545 reached BOMGUINA River Bank. No survey marks evident. <sup>Remains of this is the western boundary of LA 269A MERANI</sup> Village is on Native Land. 1550 down the banks of the BOMGUINA River. 1553 across BOMGUINA River. 1555 proceeded south. 1600 crossed the old MERANI/DOM track - now fallen into disuse and proceeded south west. 1608 across BOMGUINA creek thence SSE 1615 reached survey peg on small creek on NW corner of LA 384 - MERANI Estate. Viewed the remains <sup>of a hardwood (BONDONAL) peg placed by Mr. H.V. (H.V. L.N.)</sup> in 1918. 1630 followed a survey line cut by MR. NUNN in 1957 on a compass bearing of 235° magnetic. 1650 reached main MERANI/COCOALAND road. Proceeded West. 1655 proceeded north. 1705 crossed BOMGUINA creek. 1709 crossed BOMGUINA River thence north 1720 MERANI. This supports the fact that MERANI is on native land. 1835 - 2050 and 2110 -2330 office work. Camped another night at MERANI.

WEDNESDAY 10TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0640 -0735 office work. 0810 departed MERANI on foot. Proceeded WNW, NNW, but generally NW. 0820 generally north. 0833 across SAUNI creek (Dry) thence NW. 0838 NNE. 0843 NW 0847 end of land at present under subsistence cultivation NW until 0905 reached southern boundary of DA 663 - which was surveyed about 6 months ago. This survey line runs E-W on bearings of 085° - 265° magnetic. 0910 followed survey line on magnetic bearing of 265° until 0915 reached wooden survey peg on East bank of BOMGUINA River. This peg was put in by MR. R.NUNN in 1957 according to the natives. 0920 back along survey <sup>line on a magnetic bearing of 085° 0924 another</sup> wooden survey peg. 0925 continued NW 0937 NNW 0942 crossed survey line 085° - 265° magnetic . 0945 crossed an old survey line 085° - 265° which



was cut in 1956 and now nearly obliterated. 0950 crossed MESEI Creek (Dry) crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. Thence NNE until 1000 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - tree marked 80. Thence NE 1007 another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. 1014 another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - tree marked 20. Thence NE 1022 another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - stick marked 24. 1030 another survey line  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  stick marked <sup>160</sup>. Thence ENE until 1037 struck a survey line on  $175^{\circ} - 355^{\circ}$  magnetic called by the natives the "centre line". Smoke. A stick marked 118 or 178 (indistinct). 1100 on a magnetic bearing of  $355^{\circ}$  along survey line. 1101 crossed survey line  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  peg marked 60. Thence on bearing  $355^{\circ}$  passed sticks marked 182, 186, 188, 192, 194, until 1110 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - peg marked 200. Continued on  $355^{\circ}$  bearing passed sticks marked. 206, 210 until 1118 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. On  $355^{\circ}$  passed stick marked 232 until 1126 reached peg marked 240. Along  $355^{\circ}$  bearing passed stick marked 244 1133 reached 260 peg on  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. Thence on  $355^{\circ}$  passed sticks marked 264, 266 until 1138 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - No peg. on  $355^{\circ}$  bearing until 1141 crossed MANOTAI creek (dry). 1143 reached survey camp No. 2. Smoke. The camp is situated about one minute's walk west of the MANABO creek. 1200 continued on  $355^{\circ}$  bearing until 1204 crossed MANABO creek (UKAUDI LAND). 1205 reached 300 peg. Continued on  $355^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1212 reached  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - No peg. Followed  $265^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1216 recrossed the MANABO creek. 1230 proceeded SE (At this point the natives indicated old MANASAI Village gardens. Continued SE until 1238 crossed  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line (this is the 300 peg line). According to the MERANI natives with me this line roughly marks the old MERANI - UKAUDI land boundaries. Thence south until. 1246 reached the old village site of MANASAI which pre-dates the arrival of Europeans in the Territory - Smoke. 1300 continued on - north 1304 stuck  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - proceeded  $085^{\circ}$  magnetic passed sticks marked 27, 23. 1315 reached pit dug by survey party (for soil profile?) about 10' X 5' X 7' deep. Continued on  $085^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1318 reached 300 peg. Thence  $175^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1323 returned surveyors No. 2. Camp - lunch.

1430 followed 175° magnetic along survey line—returning along the route followed this morning. 1505 left 175° magnetic bearing. Followed outward track of this morning. 1521 - 124 stick. 1529 - 120 mark. 1542 - 80 mark. 1544 proceeded SW. 1551 crossed MESEI creek—thence NW until 1554 crossed 085°-265° survey line - 60 mark - thence WSW until 1600. Thence west until 1603 reached surveyor's NO.1 CAMP - on the East bank of the BOMGUINA River— just above the proposed bridge site. 1605 crossed the BOMGUINA River— Smoke and swim. 1650 proceeded down west bank of BOMGUINA River. 1652 reached Bridge site. Thence round the base of VINEVE Hill. 1701 reached peg NO.28. Thence along line of road survey on bearing of 225° magnetic. 1720 reached boundary of COCOALANDS 135° magnetic. Road one chain wide in process of being felled. ~~Followed~~ Followed road on 225° magnetic until 1815 entered GABANUI Estate about 300 yards before surveyed road. Proceeded 190° until 1822 reached surveyed road. Followed road to GABANUI Estate 1840. Spent the night at GABANUI Estate.

THURSDAY 11TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0820 - 0855 inspected new residence in course of construction. Framework of building 40' X 30' nearly completed. (0845 Mr. and Mrs A.G. BLEAKLEY of ABAU arrived ex DOM Estate). 0905 departed GABANUI Estate by jeep. 0915 arrived HANAMOA Estate. 0918 proceeded on foot. 0925 crossed coccoaland boundary. 045° - 225° magnetic. 0940 proceeded NE. 1000 across BOMGUINA River. Smoke and swim. 1020 NE until 1025 MERANI 1320-1415 BOGA-POIA and AUGENO-POIA both of ABUIA (DOM) Land heads wanted to know the outcome of yesterday's visit to DA 663 (my memo 34-2/34-11/1254 of 13th February, 1960 refer). They expressed concern that any of this land should be claimed by the Crown. 1430 departed MERANI on foot. 1520 arrived BAIJA Estate. 1600 -1810 talking to labour line general matters - in particular to those involved in brawl at BAIJA Estate on 10th January, 1960. (my memorandum of Patrol No.8/59-60 diary for 10th and 11th January, 1960 refers).



Collected 16 outstanding fines at £2 each. 1945 departed BATA Estate  
2035 arrived MERANI. Camped the night at MERANI.

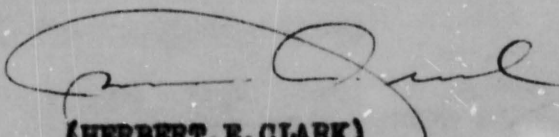
FRIDAY 12TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0725 - 1350 office work. 1420 -1835  
office work. 1940 - 2015 office work. 2025 -0010 mat feast and  
dancing. Camped another night at MERANI.

THURSDAY, 13TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0720 -1430 office work. 1435  
OPL. SORIMBO arrived ex ABAU with official mail. 1545 departed  
MERANI on foot. 1610 arrived tractor road. 1625 on by tractor.  
1645 arrived MERANI Estate. Spent the night at MERANI Estate.

SUNDAY 14TH FEBRUARY, 1960: Application for MILOR Permit recommended.  
0900 departed MERANI Estate by land-rover. 0910 arrived BARAMATA  
Estate. 1015 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company  
with MR. N.I. BROE of LAWANI Estate en route to ABAU and  
FORT MORESBY to attend District Advisory Council meeting). 1230  
arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS. The objects of the patrol were achieved without  
incident.

ENCLOSURES: NIL other than camping allowance claim.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

15th February, 1960.

# MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

Patrol No. **11/59-60.** Subdistrict **ARAU** District **CENTRAL**  
Officer Conducting Patrol **MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.**  
Census Division Patrolled **1 WEST COAST**

Objects of Patrol **1. DEFINE LAND BEING DISPUTED AT BARANATA NO. 4 and  
DO COMPASS AND CHAIN SURVEYS FOR NATIVE LAND COMMISSION; 2 arrange to  
have AURO RIVER PASSAGE MARKED BY KAPARI/HULA VILLAGE PEOPLE; 3 ATTEND  
COURT OF PETTY SESSIONS (SMALL DEBTS JURISDICTION) AT CAPE RODNEY**

Date Patrol Commenced **15th February, 1960** Date Completed **20th February, 1960.**  
Duration—days **SIX (6) DAYS**

### SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

- 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960;**
- 24-2/1258 of 19th February, 1960;**
- 14-11/24-1/1259 of 19th February, 1960;**
- 11-2-2/14-2/1260 of 19th February, 1960;**
- 14-2/31-2/34-20/1256 of 19th February, 1960;**

**(HERBERT E. CLARK) ADC.**  
*Patrolling Officer's Signature*  
**20th February, 1960.**

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

*Kib*  
District Officer.



DIARYMEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 11/1959-1960.

MONDAY 15TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 1345 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. D.C. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, MRS. CLARK, Constables DORIRI and BOGAJIWAI, Interpreters. ARUAI-AUMAU and SIMON-BOIDA and Personal Attendant ORUFA-ROADCCC. 1605 arrived at BARAMATA NO. 4 Disembarked with MRS CLARK, Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Personal Attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. 1615 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for OTOMATA AND KAPARI/HULA with MR EVANS aboard. 1710 - 1835 conducted a preliminary inspection of land known as POMOLAVA and BARAUONE in company with MARU GURE, MARAI GODOU, LOHIA BAYGE, MAKAWO PAM, TORREI PAM, KILAI DIMANA and others ( my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers). Feeling runs high about this land. 1855 2015 routine Administration - minor civil suits. 2050 -2140 EBUNA NOIBOILA and RARIO-UBAUPETE both of LALAUURA indicated they are also claiming land ( my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers). Camped the night at BARAMATA NO. 4 Rest House.

TUESDAY 16TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0610-0735 office work 0810-0920 routine administration - minor civil suits (0910 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex DOM and KAPARI/HULA) 1020 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met by councillors ILA-CEI and TARUE-KENA, both KAPARI/HULA who were instructed by us to mark out with poles the passage to the AURO River (KAPARI/HULA) (my memo 24-2/1258 of 19th February, 1960 refers). Spoke with MR. R. McNALLY of DOM Estate about work being done on contract by BAGAU-LUPAU of DURAMU ( my memo 14-11/24-1/1259 of 19th February, 1960 refers). 1400 departed OTOMATA Estate by land-rover. 1410 arrived airstrip. Met on arrival by MR. E.A. O'CONNELL, Resident Magistrate of PORT MORESBY who had just arrived by air. 1430 departed airstrip by tractor. arrived wharf site. 1520-1740 MR. E.A. O'CONNELL conducted 10 Court of Petty Sessions - Small Debts Jurisdiction - made 9 judgments and one case adjourned to PORT MORESBY until 19th March, 1960 at PORT MORESBY (my memo 11-2-8/14-5/1260 of 19th February, 1960 refers)

1740-1820 Spoke with BAGAU-LWPAU of DURAMU (my memo 14-11/24-1/1259 of 19th February, 1960 refers) <sup>Arranged</sup> & arranged for hire of tractor to cut airstrip. 2000 departed wharf site by truck. 2010 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Spent the night at OTOMATA Estate.

WEDNESDAY 17TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0620-0730 routine administration domestic matters relating to 6 agreement workers. The manager of OTOMATA Estate is referring the matters direct to ADO BEARA, G.D. 0735 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0825 arrived BARAMATA NO.4 0920 - 1725 conducted chain and compass survey of land known as POMOLAVA (my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers). 1805-1840 routine administration - minor civil suits - issued EAP. Camped the night at BARAMATA NO.4 Rest House.

THURSDAY 18TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0720-0810 office work. 0815-1245 and 1405-1815 conducted chain and compass survey of land known as POMOLAVA and BARAUONE (my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers.) Camped another night at BARAMATA NO.4.

FRIDAY 19th FEBRUARY, 1960: 0715 -0855 routine administration. Discussion with natives claiming and disputing ownership of POMOLAVA AND BARAUONE (0830 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU with mail) 0900 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for LALAUURA to collect MR. EVANS. 0900 - 1320 office work. Advised the people of DUNARI clan that the District Officer, PORT MORESBY has no objection to the move to re-establish BURUMAI Village GENIA MADIRI, KILAI DIMANA and NOGI MADIRI say they will go ahead this month to start work on the new village site. (my memo 14-2/34-2/34-20/1256 of 19th February, 1960 refers). 1345 -1925 office work. 2005-2255 office work. Camped another night at BARAMATA NO.4. Rest House.

SATURDAY 20TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0705 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex LALAUURA with MR. EVANS aboard 0730 departed BARAMATA NO. 4 aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0950 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. None of the objects require any special comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping allowance claim.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

21st February, 1960.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



Ref: 67-16-1.

Department of Native Affairs,  
Headquarters,  
MONEDOBU.

29th March, 1950.

The District Officer,  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

PATROL NO. 10/59.60.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of :-

- \* Memorandum of Patrol No. 10/59.60 .
- \* ~~Patrol Report No.~~ .

covering patrol by.... H. E. Clark, Assistant District Officer.

(A.A. Roberts),  
Director.

\* Delete as necessary.

*Plax*

HBC/WTH.

30-1-13/1255.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

15th February, 1960.

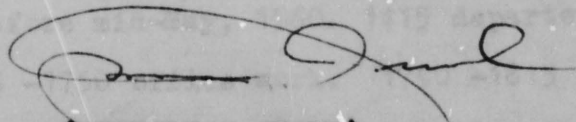
The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 10/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment other than the important memo on DA 663.

Camping allowance is enclosed for your signature and return to this office please.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.



DIARY: MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 10/1959-1960.

FRIDAY 5th FEBRUARY, 1960: 1055 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Personal Attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. 1200 arrived ROBINSON River wharf. 1220 departed wharf by tractor. 1245 ROBINSON RIVER Estate. 1315 arrived OIO. Delivered materials for Hot-air Drier (my diary for 14th January, 1960 - Memorandum of Patrol No. 8/59-60 refers). 1325 departed OIO by tractor. 1340 arrived BAM. 1420 - 2030 and 2105 - 2200 office work. LAGAU-MA'A and DUBA-GEU both of BAM wanted to know what right they had to land on which they have made coffee gardens - (my memo 14-15/34-2/1253 of 9th February, 1960 refers). Camped the night in BAM Rest House.

SATURDAY 6TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0720 departed BAM on foot. 0755 arrived GON. 0805 - 1225 conducting compass and chain survey of land known as GON. Work discontinued because of rain. 1245-1340 compass and chain survey. Further heavy rain which set in washed out any likelihood of completing the survey. Due to other patrol commitments it seems unlikely I will be able to return to GON to complete the survey before mid-May, 1960. 1415 departed GON. 1455 arrived BAM. 1605 -1750 office work. 1750 -1815 conducted Court for Native Matters - unlawful striking. 1815-1910 and 1935-2140 office work. Camped another night in BAM rest house.

SUNDAY 7TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0615 - 1000 office work. 1030 departed BAM by tractor. 1045 OIO .1050 departed OIO. 1120 arrived ROBINSON RIVER Estate. collected European Tax- 1 @ £2. 1500 departed ROBINSON River Estate by tractor. 1525 arrived wharf. 1540. M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU. 1550 departed wharf aboard M.V. "LOLORUA. 1700 arrived ABAU. Spent the night at ABAU.

MONDAY 8TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0745 - 1205 and 1320 - 1330 office work. 1335 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constable OMA, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and personal attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. 1545 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1735 departed BARAMATA Estate by tractor. 1805 MERANI Estate. 1820 and of tractor road - proceeded on foot. 1855 arrived MERANI. Camped the night at MERANI.

TUESDAY 9TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0705 -0810 office work. 0835 - 1420 meeting of MERANI Village people about DA 663 - 243,000 acres. (my memo 34-2/34-11/1254 of 13th February, 1960 refers). As far as I can ascertain. MERANI is on Native owned land - just outside the western boundary of LA 269A. 1520 departed MERANI proceeded East along tractor road in direction of KAURU Estate. 1525 proceeded south along native track. 1530 proceeded west through bush. 1533 reached a tree known as BONONE'E which stands on the western boundary of LA 269A - according to the people of MERANI. 1540 proceeded south 1543 crossed small creek bed 1545 reached BOMGUINA River Bank. No survey marks evident. <sup>However if this is the western boundary of LA 269A MERANI</sup> Village is on Native Land. 1550 down the banks of the BOMGUINA River. 1553 across BOMGUINA River. 1555 proceeded south. 1600 crossed the old MERANI/DOM track - now fallen into disuse and proceeded south west. 1608 across BOMGUINA creek thence SSE 1615 reached survey peg on small creek on NW corner of LA 384 - MERANI Estate. Viewed the remains <sup>of a hardwood (BONDURA) peg placed by MR. HAMILTON</sup> in 1918. 1630 followed a survey line cut by MR. NUNN in 1957 on a compass bearing of  $235^{\circ}$  magnetic. 1650 reached main MERANI/COCOALAND road. Proceeded West. 1655 proceeded north. 1705 crossed BOMGUINA creek. 1709 crossed BOMGUINA River thence north 1720 MERANI. This supports the fact that MERANI is on native land. 1835 - 2050 and 2110 -2330 office work. Camped another night at MERANI.

WEDNESDAY 10TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0640 -0735 office work. 0810 departed MERANI on foot. Proceeded WNW, NNW, but generally NW. 0820 generally north. 0833 across SAUNI creek (Dry) thence NW. 0838 NNE. 0843 NW 0847 end of land at present under subsistence cultivation NW until 0905 reached southern boundary of DA 663 - which was surveyed about 6 months ago. This survey line runs E-W on bearings of  $085^{\circ}$  -  $265^{\circ}$  magnetic. 0910 followed survey line on magnetic bearing of  $265^{\circ}$  until 0915 reached wooden survey peg on East bank of BOMGUINA River. This peg was put in by MR. R. NUNN in 1957 according to the natives. <sup>line on a magnetic bearing of  $085^{\circ}$ . 0924 another</sup> 0920 back along survey wooden survey peg. 0925 continued NW 0937 NNW 0942 crossed survey line  $085^{\circ}$  -  $265^{\circ}$  magnetic. 0945 crossed an old survey line  $085^{\circ}$  -  $265^{\circ}$  which



was cut in 1956 and now nearly obliterated. 0950 crossed MESEI Creek (Dry) crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. Thence NNE until 1000 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - tree marked 80. Thence NE 1007 another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. 1014 another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - tree marked 20. Thence NE 1022 another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - stick marked 24. 1030 another survey line  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  stick marked 160. Thence ENE until 1037 struck a survey line on  $175^{\circ} - 355^{\circ}$  magnetic called by the natives the "centre line". Smoko. A stick marked 118 or 178 (indistinct). 1100 on a magnetic bearing of  $355^{\circ}$  along survey line. 1101 crossed survey line  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  peg marked 60. Thence on bearing  $355^{\circ}$  passed sticks marked 182, 186, 188, 192, 194, until 1110 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - peg marked 200. Continued on  $355^{\circ}$  bearing passed sticks marked. 206, 210 until 1118 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. On  $355^{\circ}$  passed stick marked 232 until 1126 reached peg marked 240. Along  $355^{\circ}$  bearing passed stick marked 244 1133 reached 250 peg on  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line. Thence on  $355^{\circ}$  passed sticks marked 264, 266 until 1138 crossed another  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - No peg. on  $355^{\circ}$  bearing until 1141 crossed MANOTAI creek (dry). 1143 reached survey camp No.2. Smoko. The camp is situated about one minute's walk west of the MANABO creek. 1200 continued on  $355^{\circ}$  bearing until 1204 crossed MANABO creek (UKAUDI LAND). 1205 reached 300 peg. Continued on  $355^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1212 reached  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - No peg. Followed  $265^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1216 recrossed the MANABO creek. 1230 proceeded SE (At this point the natives indicated old MANASAI Village gardens. Continued SE until 1238 crossed  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line (this is the 300 peg line). According to the MERANI natives with me this line roughly marks the old MERANI - UKAUDI land boundaries. Thence south until. 1246 reached the old village site of MANASAI which pre-dates the arrival of Europeans in the Territory - Smoko. 1300 continued on - north 1304 struck  $085^{\circ} - 265^{\circ}$  survey line - proceeded  $085^{\circ}$  magnetic passed sticks marked 27, 23. 1315 reached pit dug by survey party (for soil profile?) about 10' X 5' X 7' deep. Continued on  $085^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1318 reached 300 peg. Thence  $175^{\circ}$  magnetic until 1323 returned surveyors No. 2. Comp - lunch.

1430 followed 175° magnetic along survey line—returning along the route followed this morning. 1505 left 175° magnetic bearing. Followed outward track of this morning. 1521 - 124 stick. 1529 - 120 mark. 1542 - 80 mark. 1544 proceeded SW. 1551 crossed MESEI creek—thence WSW until 1554 crossed 085°-265° survey line - 60 mark - thence WSW until 1600. Thence west until 1603 reached surveyor's NO.1 CAMP - on the East bank of the BOMGUINA River- just above the proposed bridge site. 1605 crossed the BOMGUINA River- Smoko and swim. 1650 proceeded down west bank of BOMGUINA River. 1652 reached Bridge site. Thence round the base of VINEVE Hill. 1701 reached peg NO.28. Thence along line of road survey on bearing of 225° magnetic. 1720 reached boundary of COCOALANDS 135° magnetic. Road one chain wide in process of being felled. ~~Then~~ Followed road on 225° magnetic until 1815 entered GABAMUI Estate about 300 yards before surveyed road. Proceeded 190° until 1822 reached surveyed road. Followed road to GABAMUI Estate 1840. Spent the night at GABAMUI Estate.

THURSDAY 11TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0820 - 0855 inspected new residence in course of construction. Framework of building 40' X 30' nearly completed. (0845 Mr. and Mrs A.G. BLEAKLEY of ABAU arrived ex DOM Estate). 0905 departed GABAMUI Estate by jeep. 0915 arrived HANAMOA Estate. 0918 proceeded on foot. 0925 crossed cocoalands boundary. 0945 - 225° magnetic. 0940 proceeded NE. 1000 across BOMGUINA River. Smoko and swim. 1020 NE until 1025 MERANI 1320-1415 BOGA-POIA and AUGENO-POIA both of ABUIA (DOM) Land heads wanted to know the outcome of yesterday's visit to DA 663 (my memo 34-2/34-11/1254 of 13th February, 1960 refer). They expressed concern that any of this land should be claimed by the Crown. 1430 departed MERANI on foot. 1520 arrived BAIA Estate. 1600 -1810 talking to labour line general matters - in particular to those involved in brawl at BAIA Estate on 10th January, 1960. (my memorandum of Patrol No.8/59-60 diary for 10th and 11th January, 1960 refers).



Collected 16 outstanding fines at £2 each. 1945 departed BAIA Estate, 2035 arrived MERANI. Camped the night at MERANI.

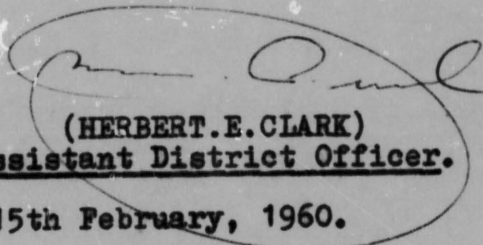
FRIDAY 12TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0725 - 1350 office work. 1420 -1835 office work. 1940 - 2015 office work. 2025 -0010 mat feast and dancing. Camped another night at MERANI.

SATURDAY, 13TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0720 -1430 office work. 1435 CPL. SORIEMBO arrived ex ABAU with official mail. 1545 departed MERANI on foot. 1510 arrived tractor road. 1625 on by tractor. 1645 arrived MERANI Estate. Spent the night at MERANI Estate.

SUNDAY 14TH FEBRUARY, 1960: Application for MILOR Permit recommended. 0900 departed MERANI Estate by land-rover. 0910 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1015 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR.N.I.UROE of LAWANI Estate en route to ABAU and PORT MORESBY to attend District Advisory Council meeting). 1230 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS. The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident.

ENCLOSURES: NIL other than camping allowance claim.

  
(HERBERT.E.CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

15th February, 1960.

HBC/WTH.

30-1-13/1350.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

2nd March, 1960.

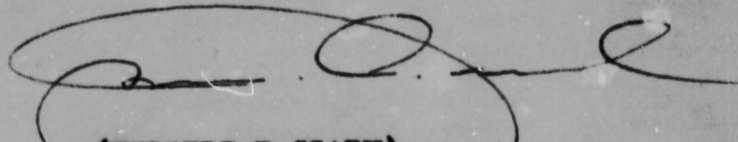
The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 12/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a Memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR. H.E. CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment.

Camping allowance and travelling allowance are enclosed for your signature and action please.



(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

*no  
MRA  
—  
Supd. Dist.  
forwards.  
Lavelle's allowance  
K3*



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 12/1959 -1960.

DIARY: MONDAY 22nd FEBRUARY, 1960: 1010 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constables BOGAJIWAI and HEARO, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.L.C. Assistant Trainee GERAI, Personal Attendant ORUPA ROABOGO and MRS CLARK. Seas smooth. 1235 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1330 - 1445 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - 6 cases stealing. 1450 - 1630 conducted Court for Petty Sessions 6 cases refusing to perform work lawfully allotted. 1630-1650 10 agreement workers wanted to vary place of pay off - employer not agreeable - 2 applications for 15 acre blocks of land received. Shot gun NO. 10986 unsafe and SAP NO.12164 not renewed in consequence. 1700 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V."LOLORUA" Seas rough. 1755 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Dangerous getting ashore in heavyseas. 1825 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor. 1910 arrived GABAMUI Estate. Spent the night at GABAMUI Estate.

TUESDAY 23RD FEBRUARY, 1960: 0740 -0850 inspected new house under construction. 50 acres being lined on 10' triangle for coffee - also planting lucaena seed, lucaena stumps and crotalaria seed. 0945 -1125 conducted police investigation into fire at OTOMATA SAWMILL Issued Coroner's Certificate (my memo 11-2-10/1261 of 23rd February, 1960 refers). Issued LTWN. Transfer of Agreement variation of agreement - increase of current wages from 5/- to 10/- per month - 2 advances of wages made £1 in each case . 1130 departed GABAMUI Estate by tractor. 1135 OTOMATA SAWMILL - inspected scene of fire 1150 departed OTOMATA SAWMILL 1215 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1340 departed OTOMATA Estate. 1355 airstrip. 1420 PIAGGIO arrived with MR. N.I.UROE and MR. D. HAVILAND aboard. 1445 departed airstrip. 1455 wharf site 1525 departed wharf site. 1530 OTOMATA Estate. 1540 - 1625 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - refusing to perform work lawfully allotted - 1 termination of agreement . 1625 - 1705 minor matters not warranting court action . 1705 - 1730 investigating complaint about shortage of food by labour line - matter adjusted. 1815 departed OTOMATA Estate by truck 1840 arrived GABAMUI Estate. Spent another night at GABAMUI Estate.

WEDNESDAY 24TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0550 departed GABAMUI Estate by truck. 0610 0625 broken down. 0630 arrived OTOMATA Estate. aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0930 arrived KELERAKWA. 0935 departed KELERAKWA. 0950 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1000 - 1215 discussion with MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN. 1300 - 1400 routine Administration. Suffering from fever - Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

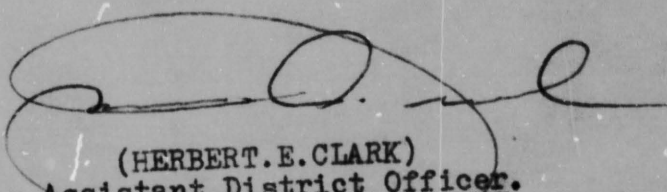
THURSDAY 25TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0805 -1315 and 1400 - 1755. Routine Administration and office work. Radio conversation with District Commissioner. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

FRIDAY 26TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0800 - 1415 and 1450 -1745 office work and routine administration. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

SATURDAY 27TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0550 departed MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1105 arrived ABAU so completing the Patrol.

GENERAL: The patrol was of a routine nature only and warrants no special comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping and Travelling allowances.



(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

29th February, 1960.



MEMORANDUM OF PATROL

REC/VEL.

Patrol No. **12/59-60.** Subdistrict **ARAU** District **CENTRAL**

Officer Conducting Patrol **MR. HERBERT E. CLARK, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER.**

Census Division Patrolled **1. WEST COAST; 2. MARSHALL LAGOON.**

Objects of Patrol **1. INSPECTION OF MARSHALL LAGOON PATROL POSTS**  
**2. ROUTINE ADMIN. BUSINESS;**

Date Patrol Commenced **22nd FEBRUARY, 1960** Date Completed **27th FEBRUARY, 1960**

Duration—days **SIX (6) DAYS.**

SUMMARY OF CORRESPONDENCE ARISING FROM PATROL

**11-2-10/1261 of 23rd February, 1960;**

**11-1/1262 of 29th February, 1960.**

**(HERBERT E. CLARK) ADG.**  
Patrolling Officer's Signature.  
**27th February, 1960.**

I certify that all necessary local administrative action has been or is being taken on matters arising out of this patrol and that the correspondence above indicated by a "tick" has been forwarded to the Headquarters, Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby.

*Klb*

District Officer.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 12/1959 -1960.

DIARY: MONDAY 22nd FEBRUARY, 1960: 10:0 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with Constables BOGAJIWAI and HEARO, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA, N.L.C. Assistant Trainee GERAI, Personal Attendant GRUPA ROABOGO and MRS CLARK. Seas smooth. 1235 arrived BARAMATA Estate. 1330 - 1445 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - 6 cases stealing. 1450 - 1630 conducted Court for Petty Sessions 6 cases refusing to perform work lawfully allotted. 1630-1650 10 agreement workers wanted to vary place of pay off - employer not agreeable - 2 applications for 15 acre blocks of land received. Shot gun NO. 10986 unsafe and SAP NO. 12164 not renewed in consequence. 1700 departed BARAMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" Seas rough. 1755 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Dangerous getting ashore in heavy seas. 1825 departed OTOMATA Estate by tractor. 1910 arrived GABAMUI Estate. Spent the night at GABAMUI Estate.

TUESDAY 23RD FEBRUARY, 1960: 0740 -0850 inspected new house under construction. 50 acres being lined on 10' triangle for coffee - also planting lucaena seed, lucaena stumps and crotalaria seed. 0945 -1125 conducted police investigation into fire at OTOMATA SAWMILL Issued Coroner's Certificate (my memo 11-2-10/1261 of 23rd February, 1960 refers). Issued LTWN. Transfer of Agreement variation of agreement - increase of current wages from 5/- to 10/- per month - 2 advances of wages made £1 in each case. 1130 departed GABAMUI Estate by tractor. 1135 OTOMATA SAWMILL - inspected scene of fire 1150 departed OTOMATA SAWMILL 1215 arrived OTOMATA Estate. 1340 departed OTOMATA Estate. 1355 airstrip. 1420 PIAGGIO arrived with MR. N.I. UROE and MR. D. HAVILAND aboard. 1445 departed airstrip. 1455 wharf site 1525 departed wharf site. 1530 OTOMATA Estate. 1540 - 1625 conducted Court for Petty Sessions - refusing to perform work lawfully allotted - 1 termination of agreement. 1625 - 1705 minor matters not warranting court action. 1705 - 1730 investigating complaint about shortage of food by labour line - matter adjusted. 1815 departed OTOMATA Estate by truck 1840 arrived GABAMUI Estate. Spent another night at GABAMUI Estate.



WEDNESDAY 24TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0550 departed GABANUI Estate by truck. 0610 & 0625 broken down. 0630 arrived OTOMATA Estate. aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0930 arrived KELEKAKWA. 0935 departed KELEKAKWA. 0950 arrived MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post. 1000 - 1215 discussion with MR. D.M. SPEAKMAN. 1300 - 1400 routine Administration Suffering from fever - Spent the night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

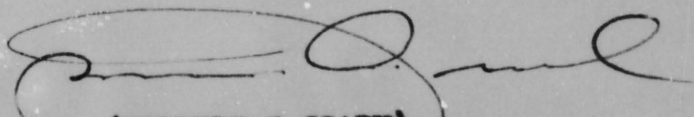
THURSDAY 25TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0805 - 1315 and 1400 - 1755. Routine Administration and office work. Radio conversation with District Commissioner. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

FRIDAY 26TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0800 - 1415 and 1450 - 1745 office work and routine administration. Spent another night at MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post.

SATURDAY 27TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0550 departed MARSHALL LAGOON Patrol Post aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 1105 arrived ABAU so completing the Patrol.

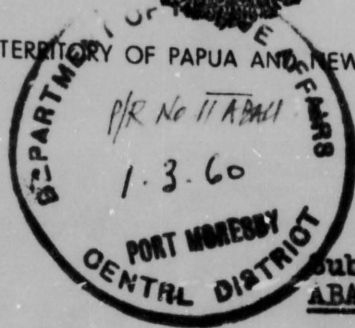
GENERAL: The patrol was of a routine nature only and warrants no special comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping and Travelling allowances.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

29th February, 1960.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



HEC/WTH.

*In Reply Please Quote*

No 30-1-13/1315.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

23rd February, 1960.

The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO.11/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR.H.E.CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment other than the fact that all the areas of land under dispute in the BARAMATA NO.4 area have at long last been marked out for the Native Land Commission.

Camping allowance is enclosed for your signature and return to this office please.

(HERBERT.E.CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.



HEC/WTH.

30-1-13/1315.

Sub-District Office,  
ABAU. C.D.

23rd February, 1960.

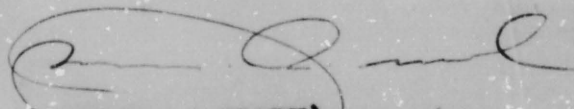
The District Officer, (2)  
Central District,  
PORT MORESBY.

MEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO.11/1959-1960.

Enclosed please find two (2) copies of a memorandum of the above patrol conducted by MR.H.E.CLARK, Assistant District Officer.

The patrol was of a routine nature and warrants no special comment other than the fact that all the areas of land under dispute in the SARAWATA NO.4 area have at long last been marked out for the Native Land Commission.

Camping allowance is enclosed for your signature and return to this office please.

  
(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

Enc.

DIARYMEMORANDUM OF PATROL NO. 11/1959-1960.

MONDAY 15TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 1345 departed ABAU aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" in company with MR. D.C. EVANS, Cadet Patrol Officer, MRS. CLARK, Constables DORIRI and BOGAJIWAI, Interpreters. ARUAI-AUMAU and SIMON-BOIDA and Personal Attendant ORUPA-ROABOGO. 1605 arrived at BARAMATA NO. 4 Disembarked with MRS CLARK, Constable BOGAJIWAI, Interpreter SIMON BOIDA and Personal Attendant ORUPA ROABOGO. 1615 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for OTOMATA AND KAPARI/HULA with MR EVANS aboard. 1710 - 1835 conducted a preliminary inspection of land known as POMOLAVA and BARAUONE in company with MARU GURE, MARAI GODOU, LOHIA BAIGE, MAKAWO PAM, TOREI PAM, KILAI DIMANA and others ( my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers). Feeling runs high about this land. 1855 2015 routine Administration - minor civil suits. 2050 -2140 EBUNA MOIBOILA and RARIO-UBAUBETE both of LALAUURA indicated they are also claiming land ( my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers). Camped the night at BARAMATA NO. 4 Rest House.

TUESDAY 16TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0610-0735 office work 0810-0920 routine administration - minor civil suits (0910 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex DOM and KAPARI/HULA) 1030 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Met by councillors ILA-GEI and TARUE-KENA, both KAPARI/HULA who were instructed by me to mark out with poles the passage to the AURO River (KAPARI/HULA) (my memo 24-2/1258 of 19th February, 1960 refers). Spoke with MR. R. McNALLY of DOM Estate about work being done on contract by BAGAU-LUPAU of DURAMU ( my memo 14-11/24-1/1259 of 19th February, 1960 refers). 1400 departed OTOMATA Estate by land-over. 1410 arrived airstrip. Met on arrival by MR. E.A. O'CONNELL, Resident Magistrate of PORT MORESBY who had just arrived by air. 1430 departed airstrip by tractor. Arrived wharf site. 1520-1740 MR. E.A. O'CONNELL conducted 10 Court of Petty Sessions - Small Debts Jurisdiction - made 9 judgments and one case adjourned to PORT MORESBY until 11th March, 1960 at PORT MORESBY (my memo 11-2-8/14-5/1260 of 19th February, 1960 refers)



1740-1820 Spoke with BAGAU-LUPAU of DURAMU (my memo 14-11/24-1/1259 of 19th February, 1960 refers) <sup>Arranged</sup> ~~A~~ manged for hire of tractor to cut airstrip. 2000 departed wharf site by truck. 2010 arrived OTOMATA Estate. Spent the night at OTOMATA Estate.

WEDNESDAY 17TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0620-0730 routine administration domestic matters relating to 6 agreement workers. The manager of OTOMATA Estate is referring the matters direct to ADO BEARA, G.D. 0735 departed OTOMATA Estate aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0825 arrived BARAMATA NO.4 0920 - 1725 conducted chain and compass survey of land known as POMOLAVA (my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers). 1805-1840 routine administration - minor civil suits - issued EAP. Camped the night at BARAMATA NO.4 Rest House.

THURSDAY 18TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0720-0810 office work. 0815-1245 and 1405-1815 conducted chain and compass survey of land known as POMOLAVA and BARAUONE (my memo 14-13/1257 of 19th February, 1960 refers.) Camped another night at BARAMATA NO.4.

FRIDAY 19th FEBRUARY, 1960: 0715 -0855 routine administration. Discussion with natives claiming and disputing ownership of POMOLAVA AND BARAUONE (0850 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex ABAU with mail) 0900 M.V. "LOLORUA" departed for LALAU to collect MR. EVANS. 0900 - 1320 office work. Advised the people of DUNARI clan that the District Officer, PORT MORESBY has no objection to the move to re-establish BURUMAI Village GENIA MADIRI, KILAI DIMANA and NOGI MADIRI say they will go ahead this month to start work on the new village site. (my memo 14-2/34-2/34-20/1256 of 19th February, 1960 refers). 1345 -1925 office work. 2005-2255 office work. Camped another night at BARAMATA NO.4. Rest House.

SATURDAY 20TH FEBRUARY, 1960: 0705 M.V. "LOLORUA" arrived ex LALAU with MR. EVANS aboard 0730 departed BARAMATA NO. 4 aboard M.V. "LOLORUA" 0950 arrived ABAU so completing the patrol.

GENERAL COMMENTS: The objects of the patrol were achieved without incident. None of the objects require any special comment.

ENCLOSURES: Camping allowance claim.

(HERBERT E. CLARK)  
Assistant District Officer.

21st February, 1960.